THOMAS PAYNE OF SALEM AND HIS DESCENDANTS

No. CS71.P1W6 1928

PURCHASED FROM

Knapp Fund

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011 with funding from
Boston Public Library

http://www.archive.org/details/thomaspayneofsal00pain

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

St. Nicholas' Church, Wrentham, England

THOMAS PAYNE

OF SALEM AND

HIS DESCENDANTS

THE SALEM BRANCH OF THE PAINE FAMILY

by

NATHANIEL EMMONS PAINE

AN ENLARGEMENT

of

THE SOUTHOLD BRANCH OF THE PAINE FAMILY

by

HORACE MARSHFIELD PAINE

[HAVERHILL, MASS., RECORD PUBLISHING COMPANY]

1928

PRINCETON UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY

*CS71
.P146
1928

In this volume whenever a place is mentioned and no state is named, it is to be understood that the place is in Massachusetts. All other states are indicated by their abbreviations.

Whenever a place is mentioned several times in any *particular family* the abbreviation for the state is given in the first instance and omitted in the other place-references of the same family.

The editorial work in preparing this volume for the press has been done by George Walter Chamberlain of Malden.

A directory of the numbered members of the family will be found on the following pages. A hyphen follows the Christian name of women and precedes the subsequent married name. And an index of all names will be found at the end of the book.

June 24, 1929
I

RECORD PUBLISHING COMPANY,
HAVERHILL, MASS.

DIRECTORY OF NUMBERED MEMBERS

FIRST GENERATION.

Number and Name	Page	Father's Number	Children's Numbers
1. Thomas	15		2, 3, 4, 5.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. Mary-Dickerson	22	1	
3. Thomas	23	1	6, 7, 8, 9.
4. Peter	30	1	10, 11.
5. John	35	1	12.

THIRD GENERATION.

6. Rebecca-Patten	40	3	
7. Thomas	41	3	
8. John	43	3	13.
9. Elizabeth-Huntting	45	3	
10. Peter	45	4	14.
11. John	47	4	15, 16, 17.
12. John	49	5	18, 19.

FOURTH GENERATION.

13. John	51	8	20, 21, 22.
14. Joseph	52	10	23.
15. Peter	52	11	24.
16. John	54	11	25, 26.
17. Alsop	55	11	27, 28.
18. John	57	12	
19. Nathaniel	58	12	

FIFTH GENERATION.

20. John	60	13	29.
21. Thomas	60	13	30, 31.
22. Ephraim	61	13	32, 33.
23. Joseph	62	14	
24. Peter Preston	62	15	
25. John	63	16	34, 35, 36.
26. Benjamin	63	16	
27. John	63	17	37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42.
28. Benjamin	66	17	43, 44, 45.

SIXTH GENERATION.

Number and Name	Page	Father's Number	Children's Numbers
29. John	67	20	46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52.
30. Samuel	68	21	
31. Aaron	69	21	53.
32. Ebenezer	69	22	
33. Moses	70	22	
34. John	70	25	54.
35. Moses	70	25	
36. Benjamin	70	25	
37. John	71	27	55, 56.
38. Joshua	71	27	
39. Ezra	72	27	57, 58.
40. Phineas	72	27	59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64.
41. David	75	27	65, 66, 67, 68, 69.
42. Stephen	75	27	
43. Benjamin	75	28	
44. Seth	76	28	
45. Ebenezer	76	28	

SEVENTH GENERATION.

46. Daniel	77	29	70, 71.
47. John	77	29	72.
48. Thomas Neal	78	29	73, 74, 75, 76.
49. Ashley James	78	29	77.
50. William James	79	29	78.
51. Charles Eastcott	79	29	79, 80, 81, 82.
52. Cornelius	80	29	
53. Aaron	80	31	
54. Hallock	81	34	83, 84, 85.
55. Luther	81	37	
56. John Benjamin	83	37	
57. John Alsop	83	39	86, 87.
58. William Weeks	87	39	88, 89, 90, 91.
59. Charles Henry	89	40	92, 93, 94, 95.
60. Silas Woodruff	90	40	96, 97, 98, 99, 100.
61. Maria Adelia-Johnson	91	40	
62. Hubbard Corwith	91	40	101.
63. Elias Woodruff	91	40	102, 103.
64. Joshua	92	40	104.
65. David Hazzard	93	41	105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112.
66. Augustus	93	41	113, 114, 115.
67. John Laurin	94	41	
68. Samuel	94	41	116, 117, 118, 119.
69. George Hull	95	41	120, 121.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

70. Levi R.	96	46
71. Harriet Ann-Horr	96	46
72. Dolly Ann-Tyler	96	47
73. Thomas Neal	96	48
74. Orlando	97	48

Number and Name	Page	Father's Number	Children's Numbers
75. Alfonso	97	48	
76. Jansen Tasman	97	48	
77. Ashley Orlando	97	49	
78. William	98	50	
79. Reuben Libby	98	51	
80. Jacob Libby	98	51	122, 123.
81. John Douglas	98	51	124.
82. Isaac A.	99	51	125.
83. John B.	100	54	
84. Cephas Jagger	100	54	125a.
85. Benjamin King	100	54	
86. Horace Marshfield	102	57	126, 127, 128, 129.
87. John Alsop	115	57	
88. Elizabeth-Buckingham-McCormick	117	58	
89. Hannah Lee-Moffet	117	58	
90. Margaret-Wells	118	58	
91. William Weeks	119	58	130, 131.
92. Jonathan Tuthill	119	59	132.
93. Henry Lewis	120	59	133, 134.
94. Charles Edwin	121	59	135, 136.
95. Baldwin Tuthill	121	59	137, 138.
96. George Washington	123	60	139, 140.
97. Joseph Rogers	123	60	
98. Albert	123	60	141, 142.
99. Theodore	124	60	
100. Shepherd Higbie	124	60	143.
101. Orrin Foster	124	62	144.
102. Elias Havens	125	63	145, 146.
103. William Otis Lee	126	63	147.
104. Lewis Gilbert	126	64	
105. William Augustus	127	65	
106. Mary Esther-Beardsley	127	65	
107. James Morris	128	65	148.
108. Sarah Henrietta-Allen	130	65	
109. David Henry	130	65	
110. Catherine Athalia-Hutchings	130	65	
111. Arminda Brown-Gordiniere	131	65	
112. Jerome Hamilton	132	65	149.
113. David Harvey	132	66	
114. Horace Augustus	133	66	150, 151.
115. George Whitfield	135	66	152, 153.
116. Frances Elizabeth-Horton	136	68	
117. Annie Augusta-Fordham	136	68	
118. Charles Harris	136	68	154.
119. Maria Woodhull-Raynor	137	68	
120. Ferdinand Rogers	137	69	
121. Frank Wilkins	137	69	

NINTH GENERATION.

Number and Name	Page	Father's Number	Children's Numbers
122. George Almon	138	80	
123. Marcena Albertson	138	80	
124. Lucien Twitchell	138	81	
125. Eastcott Charles	139	82	
125a. John Noyes	139	84	
126. Nathaniel Emmons	139	86	155, 156, 157.
127. Howard Simmons	142	86	
128. Clarence Mann	144	86	
129. Emily Florence-Howe-Grace	145	86	
130. Caroline Margaret-Algeo	146	91	
131. William Howard	147	91	158.
132. Charles Henry	147	92	159.
133. Jesse Edwin	148	93	160, 161, 162.
134. Henry Birtwell	148	93	163, 164.
135. George	149	94	
136. Charles Edwin	149	94	
137. Jessie King-Hagerman	149	95	
138. Grace Tuthill-Rhodes	150	95	
139. Franklin William	151	96	
140. George Washington	151	96	
141. Theodore Pesinger	151	98	
142. Albert Irving	151	98	
143. Clarence Edward	151	100	
144. Henry Mace	151	101	165.
145. Kenneth Havens	152	102	
146. Esther Sanford-Ramsdell	153	102	
147. Edward Otis	153	103	
148. James Warrington	154	107	
149. Frederick David	154	112	
150. Charles Harvey	154	114	
151. George Woodford	155	114	
152. Lemuel Smith	155	115	
153. Willis Jay	156	115	166, 167.
154. George Morrill	156	118	

TENTH GENERATION.

155. Alice-Paul	157	126	
156. Nathaniel Emmons	158	126	
157. Mary-Chamberlain	159	126	
158. Myron Ralph	160	131	
159. Lester James	160	132	
160. Henry Lewis	160	133	
161. Charles	160	133	
162. John Edwin	160	133	
163. William Harrison	160	134	
164. Jesse Ray	160	134	
165. Helen Mace-Bennett	161	144	
166. George Alfred	161	153	
167. Lynne Willis	161	153	

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

	Follows page
St. Nicholas' Church, Wrentham, England	*Frontis*
Old Family Record	8
History of the Old Record	8
Letter to H. H. Whitmore about the Record	8
Wrentham, England, Church Records	10
Pages from Hotten's "Passenger Lists"	14
Sketch-map of the Homestead in 1637, in Salem, of Thomas Payne 1	18
Signatures of Dedham Residents	18
Will of Thomas Payne 1	18
Washington Square, Boardman Street, Salem	18
Will of Thomas Payne 3	28
Deed of Samuel Gay to John Pain 8	42
Will of Thomas Pain 7	42
Will of John Pain 8	42
Power of Attorney by John Pain 11	48
Deed by Hanah Allsup to John Payne 11 and wife Jemima	48
Indenture between John Miles and John Pain 11	48
Deed of Jemima Pain 11 to John Vail	48
Will of John Pain 11	48
Deed of Michael Metcalfe to John Pain 13	50
Letter of Phebe (Moore) Pain 17	56
Deed of Allsup Pain 17 to his son Benjamin Pain 28	56
Deed of Jeremiah Wodcok to John Paine, Jr. 20	60
Deed of Phineas Paine 40 to John Paine, Jr.	72
Esther (Brown) Paine 41	74
Deed of Benjamin Paine 43 to John Paine	74
Amanda (Kellogg) Paine 57; John Alsop Paine 57; Hannah (Lee) Paine 58; William Weeks Paine 58	86
Ashley James 49 and Betsey G. (Morse) Paine; Elias Woodruff Payne 63; Charles Henry 59 and Hannah (Tuthill) Paine	88
Eunice C. (Middlebrook) Payne 65; David Hazzard Payne 65; Mary M. (Vail) Payne 66; Augustus Payne 66	92
Samuel Payne 68; George Hull Payne 69	94
Almeda O. (Wheeler) Paine 77; Ashley Orlando Paine 77; Roxanna W. (Paine) Bean 49	98
Pewter Bowl and Plate presented by Mrs. Ashley Orlando Paine 77	98
Shoe Buckles, Knee Buckles and Knife presented by Mrs. Ashley Orlando Paine 77	98
Benjamin King Payne 85	100
Horace Marshfield Paine 86	102
John Alsop Paine 87	114

Charlotte (Mann) Paine 86; Emma S. (Gillette) Paine 87; James McCormick 88; Elizabeth (Paine) McCormick 88 116
Dwight E. Moffett 89; Hannah L. (Paine) Moffett 89; Margaret (Paine) Wells 90 118
Charlotte (Mabbott) Paine 91; William Weeks Paine 91; Dora E. (King) Payne 95; Baldwin Tuthill Payne 95 120
Elias Havens Payne 102 124
William O. L. Payne 103 126
Caroline (Ives) Payne 107; James Morris Payne 107; Helen A. (Wadsworth) Payne 112; Jerome Hamilton Payne 112 130
Horace Augustus 114 and Anna M. (Parmalee) Payne; Charles Harvey 150 and Lela A. Payne; George Woodford Payne 151 134
Katherine D. (Burns) Payne 103; Frances E. (Payne) Horton 116; Annie A. (Payne) Fordham 117; Susanna C. (Payne) Archibald 68 136
Nathaniel Emmons Paine 126 138
Harriet B. (Gould) Paine 126; Sarah M. (Potter) Paine 127; Emily F. (Paine) Grace 129 140
Howard Simmons Paine 127 142
Clarence Mann Paine 128 144
William Howard Paine 131 and Family 146
Halstead Rhodes 138; Grace T. (Payne) Rhodes 138; Kenneth Havens Payne 145; Margaret J. (Dillon) Payne 145 150
Henry Mace Payne 144 152
George Woodford Payne 151 and Family 154
Alice (Paine) Paul 155; Charles Henry Paul 155; Mary A. (Talcott) Paine 156; Nathaniel Emmons Paine 156 158
Sydney Dakin Chamberlain 157; Mary (Paine) Chamberlain 157; Clarence Averill Paine 128 160

INTRODUCTION

About thirty years ago, Dr. Horace Marshfield Paine, of Albany, N. Y., gathered considerable information about his ancestors and their descendants, and it was published serially in the PAINE FAMILY RECORDS, edited by Dr. Henry Delavan Paine, of New York, between the years 1880 and 1883. With great diligence, patience and self-sacrifice, this work was done: it was a heavy addition to the busy life of a successful medical practioner. He made no claim of completeness or accuracy. He gave to the printer his writings in order that others might use them and add to them. He gave the name "Southold Branch" to our members of the Paine family, because a large portion of the persons whose names he secured had lived in Southold, Long Island, or were descendants of Southold ancestors.

Since that time, however, many additional names have been added to the Dedham portion of the family, so that, in order to include them and to indicate the place of arrival and early residence of all the family, the title is now given as the SALEM BRANCH. It must be understood that I claim neither absolute accuracy nor completeness in every detail, but that only what appears to be true is herein published. During the last years of my father's life, we worked together, at various times, in securing additional items of family history, with the hope that a new edition might be issued at some time. What was published as a first edition then, in a quarterly magazine, in sections, is now, in large part, gathered into one volume. Some portions of the original matter have proved to be incorrect and have not been reproduced. Much new material has been found in the early town records and vital statistics, published in recent years of many of the early settled towns of the eastern states, and that has been added. Some old wills and deeds have been copied or photographed and some signatures have been obtained. Photographs of living and dead members have been included as a valuable portion of these records.

As a physician, I have tried to learn something of family inheritances and transmissions and family characteristics. These efforts have amounted to little. One matter has, however, caused some thought. Why are the male representatives no more numerous? We are becoming acquainted with the tenth generation

of our family in this country. When Thomas Payne was in Salem, he had three sons. One would suppose that two centuries and three quarters would be time enough for a large increase in the men bearing his surname. But today there appear to be only twenty-eight men in the ninth generation, and several of them are without sons, while, to this date, the number in the tenth generation counts even less. There was no such factor at work, surely, in the prevention of child-bearing as the modern "race-suicide!" The outdoor occupations of such a large proportion of preceding generations should have conduced to fertility, to viability of the young and to longevity of the adults. The intemperate use of liquor may have existed without our knowledge in the early generations, but I have learned of only two persons who could be termed "drinking men," and they were living like others of their times and were never disqualifed from their regular work. I have never learned of one member of the family who was an idler or pauper, not one who has been a criminal nor convicted of crime. So far as my information goes, every adult has been a church member or attendant. There has continued, in a more or less active and prominent way, the strongly religious convictions of our ancestor, who left his English home and his associations because, as a Puritan, his sense of duty compelled him to seek a land and fellowship where he could worship God according to his own conscience. Of him and his descendants, the words of the Psalmist apply literally:—"Lord, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations." One would suppose that so many influences for good, continuing for so many generations, would cause our family to "increase and multiply upon the face of the earth."

And, finally, when one acquaints himself with the existing evidence of our progenitor, and lets his imagination picture the man, the times, and his surroundings, a weaver, a merchant, owner of a mill in England, owner of a trans-Atlantic passenger ship, purchaser and owner, after landing, of a house and grounds, the moral strength of the man, and his intellectual ability and capacity, as shown in his handwriting, one is fired with the hope that the second span of ten generations will make good use of the unlimited opportunities and will qualify themselves by study and training in business or profession to be leaders in their several communities, even as he was in his, and be worthy bearers of the surname of Thomas Payne of Salem.

ORIGIN OF THE FAMILY NAME

However our family name may be spelled by its members, all forms go back about eight centuries to the Latin word *Paganus,* meaning a "country-man," which was given to a child at baptism, and signified that his parents lived in the country and not in the

city. The Latin word of three syllables was shortened by constant use into the two syllabled word *Pagen* and *Payen,* and later into the one syllable *Payne,* and *Paine.* The name is found frequently in Great Britain, France and Italy today.

Bardsley says: "Names introduced or confirmed by the Normans, We now turn to a batch of personal names which are still familiar to us at baptismal celebrations. Most of them are the direct result of the Conquest. They are either the sobriquets borne by William, his family, and his leading followers, or by those whom connections of blood, alliance, and interest afterwards brought into the country. I will first mention Drew, Warin, Paine, Ivo, and Hamon, because, although they must be included among the most familiar names of their times, they are now practically disused at the font. A favorite name in these days was *Payn* or *Pagan.*"

"We all know the history of the word; how that, while the Gospel had made advance in the cities, but not yet penetrated into the country, the dwellers in the latter were looked upon with something of contempt as idolators, so that so far as this word was concerned, "countryman" and "false-worshipper" became synonymous terms. In fact *pagan* embraced the two meanings that *peasant* and *pagan* now convey, though the root of both is the same. The Normans, it would appear, must have so styled some of themselves who had refused baptism after their chieftain, Rollo, had become a convert; and hence, when William came over, the name was introduced into England by several of his followers. In Domesday Book we find among his tenants-in-chief the names of *Ralph Paganel* and *Edmund fil Pagani.* The name became popular as time went on, and it is no exaggeration to say that at one period, viz., at the close of the Norman dynasty—it had threatened to become one of the most familiar appelatives in England. This will account for the frequency with which we meet such entries in the past as *Robert fil Pain, Pain del Ash, Pagan de la Hale, Roger fil Pagan, Payen le Dubbour,* or *Elis le Fitz-Payn,* and such surnames in the present as *Pagan, Payne, Payn, Paine, Pain, and Pynson.*"

"The diminutive also was not wanting, as *John Paynett,* or *Emma Paynot* could have testified. Thus, while in our dictionaries *pagan* still represents a state of heathenism, in our directories it has long ago been converted to the uses of Christianity, and become at the baptismal font a Christian name." (1)

It is evident, therefore, that persons now bearing the name of Paine may have no one, original, common ancestor.

"This surname, written *Paine* and *Payne* by descendants of the same ancestral head, is one of great antiquity, and in the

(1) "English Surnames, C. W. Bardsley, London, 1897, p. 31-34.

latter form has been traced to Persian origin. The Latin form is *Paganus*—unbeliever—from which comes our modern *pagan*. In England the records mention the son of Payne and the daughter of Payne in times anterior to the adoption of family names, when strictly it was not regarded as a patronymic; one Payne owned land in England before the Conquest, 1066." (1)

Some very interesting information may be found in the book, *"Ipswich Branch of the Paine Family,"* by Albert Ware Paine, Esq., of Bangor, Me., 1881. He mentions persons of the name in "Domesday Book" and other old English records; and then he traces his ancestry, as he believes, back to Payne of Nowton, county of Suffolk, in 1546, and then back to *Hugh de Payen,* one of the founders of the "Templars of the Cross," at the time of the Crusades, 1118 A.D.

Further evidence of how wide-spread are persons of the name of Payne, and how prominent some of them have been, may be found in *The Paynes of Hamilton, A Genealogical and Biographical Record,* by Augusta Francelia Payne White, 1912; a section of the "Eastham Branch" of the family. She has found the names of several hundred Paynes in visitations, in wills and in court records, scattered widely over England.

THE ENGLISH HOME AND ENVIRONMENT

"While every one of the forty counties of England was represented in the great Puritan exodus to New England, the East Anglian counties contributed to it far more than all the rest. Perhaps it would not be far out of the way to say that two-thirds of the American people who can trace their ancestry to New England might follow it back to the East Anglian shires of the mother country,—to Lincolnshire or Norfolk or Suffolk or to the fens of Ely, Cambridge, Huntingdon or Essex—where Puritanism was strongest at the end of the sixteenth century" (2) (1600).

The Dissenting congregations along the eastern coasts of Suffolk and Norfolk to the number of fifteen came directly under the ecclesiastical direction of Rev. Matthew Wren, Bishop of Norwich, 1635 to 1638. In his visitation articles published in 1636 embracing eight hundred ninety-seven questions which were to be asked of every suspected Puritan great persecution was inflicted upon all dissenters.

At the same time Charles I. sought to replenish his treasury without the aid of Parliament by imposing upon his subjects a Ship-Money Tax so called, under the pretence of providing ships for the King's use. The levy of this tax contained the germs of a great Revolution. The first writ authorizing this assessment stated that "the charge of defence which concerneth all men ought

(1) Cutter's Genealogical and Personal Memoirs, Vol. 3, p. 1298.
(2) John Fiske: The Beginnings of New England, 62, 63.

to be supported by all," and in November 1635 the judges affirmed that "the defence ought to be borne by all the realm in general."

The third writ was issued 9 Oct. 1636, and the right to levy was denied—not by a few isolated persons but by the leaders of the nobility including John Hampden and others.

The imposition of the Ship-Money Tax and the attempt of Bishop Wren and others to compel conformity in religious worship forced upwards of three thousand persons to seek their bread in foreign lands, especially in New England. (1)

The Ship-Money Returns for the County of Suffolk are published but no return from the parish of Wrentham is given. The leading family of the parish was the Brewster family who owned Wrentham Hall and was in sympathy with the Cromwellian party and the Independents. It is probable that the assessment of that parish was not regularly levied and returned. (2)

One fact relating to the levy in Wrentham was returned in a certificate dated, 20 Oct. 1638, to Edward Duke, Sheriff of the County of Suffolk, viz., that among the Ship-Money defaulters for 1637 in Wrentham was "Henry Chickren, gone to New England, tax 25s. 10d." and that "the parsonage of Wrentham was rated 14s. and *since that time the incumbent was deprived of his living and is gone into New England.*" (3)

The incumbent who was deprived was Rev. John Phillips who was rector of Wrentham from 1609 to 1637. He came to New England in 1638 but returned to Wrentham in 1642 and resumed his former charge.

Wrentham Hall erected by Humphrey Brewster in 1550 was a place of refuge for the persecuted Independents before their departure for New England. (4)

The earliest name of anyone of the name in the parish of Wrentham in the County of Suffolk was Robert Payn who made his will, 12 July 1486, which was proved in the Consistory Court of Norwich, 23 July 1486. He desired to be buried in the churchyard of the parish of St. Nicholas of Wrentham and referred to his wife Joan and to his brother John Payn who were to have the residue of his estate. There was no reference in the will to any children and as it was executed about fifty-four years before the birth of the most remote ancestor from whom our family descends no connection can be assumed. (5)

The parish register of Wrentham has not been preserved

(1) The Congregational Church at Wrentham by Rev. John Browne, D.D., London, 1854.
(2) Suffolk Ship-Money Returns.
(3) The Calendar of State Papers, Domestic Series, 1638-9, p. 64.
(4) Brown's Hist. of Congregationism and Memorials of the Churches of Norfolk and Suffolk, 1877, p. 423.
(5) The East Anglian, N.S. 11: 148.

prior to 1602 and the early portion extant was reported to the British Government as irregular and deficient in 1833.

About 1629 there was formed (probably in London) a small body of Dissenters called the "Company of Husbandmen" or the "Company of the Plough" and among this company was one Thomas Payne, a salt maker from Sandwich in the County of Kent. He came to New England in the ship *William and Francis* sailing from London 9 Mar. and arriving in Boston 5 June 1632. It is stated that he settled in Lynn. (1)

There was a Thomas Pane of Saugus (the ancient name of Lynn) who had a law suit with his master 28 Mar. 1637. (2) No further record of him has been found. At any rate this man could not have been identical with Thomas Payne of Salem, the emigrant of this volume or his son Thomas as his suit was brought in Court four months before our ancestors arrived in Salem.

OLD FAMILY RECORD

In the year of our Lord. 1580: In the year of the reign of Queen Elizabeth the. 24: By me T. F.

A trew and perfight note of the birth day and hower of the childrine of Thomas Payne and Katheren his wyffe: And allfo the day of ther mariage.

Whom God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

Let it be remembered, that I Thomas, have taken as my wife katheren harfsant daughter of Thomas harfsant of Cranfford: near Cooklie, on Sunday, which was the twentieth day of the month of July, in the twentieth year of the reign of Lady Elizabethe, now Queen of England: and in the year of our Lord 1578:

Henri payne sonne to the aforefaide Thomas payne and katherin his wyffe was borne into this worlde vppon friday: Betwene the howers of. 7: and. 8. of the clocke. in the after noone. whiche was the last day of Juli in the xxi yeare of the Raigne of our Soveraigne Queene Elizabeth: and in the yeare of Christes Incarnation 1579: the whiche faied Henri payne died and yelded his foule vnto allmightie god vppon faterday betwene the howers of. 11. and xii: in the nighte. which was the 26: day of September 1579

John payne sonne to the aforefayd Thomas. and katherin. was Borne into this worlde vppon thurfday Betwene the howers of one and two of THE clocke in the afternone whiche was the xxvij day of october and in the yeare of the raigne of our soveraign ladie Queene Elizabethe the xxij°, and in the yeare of our lordgod. 1580:

Marie payne the daughter to the aforefaied Thomas and kath-

(1) The Genealogist, N.S. 19:270-284.
(2) Essex Court Files and Records, 1:5.

Ao. Dne. 1550 Ao. Regne Eliz. R. pme. T. F.

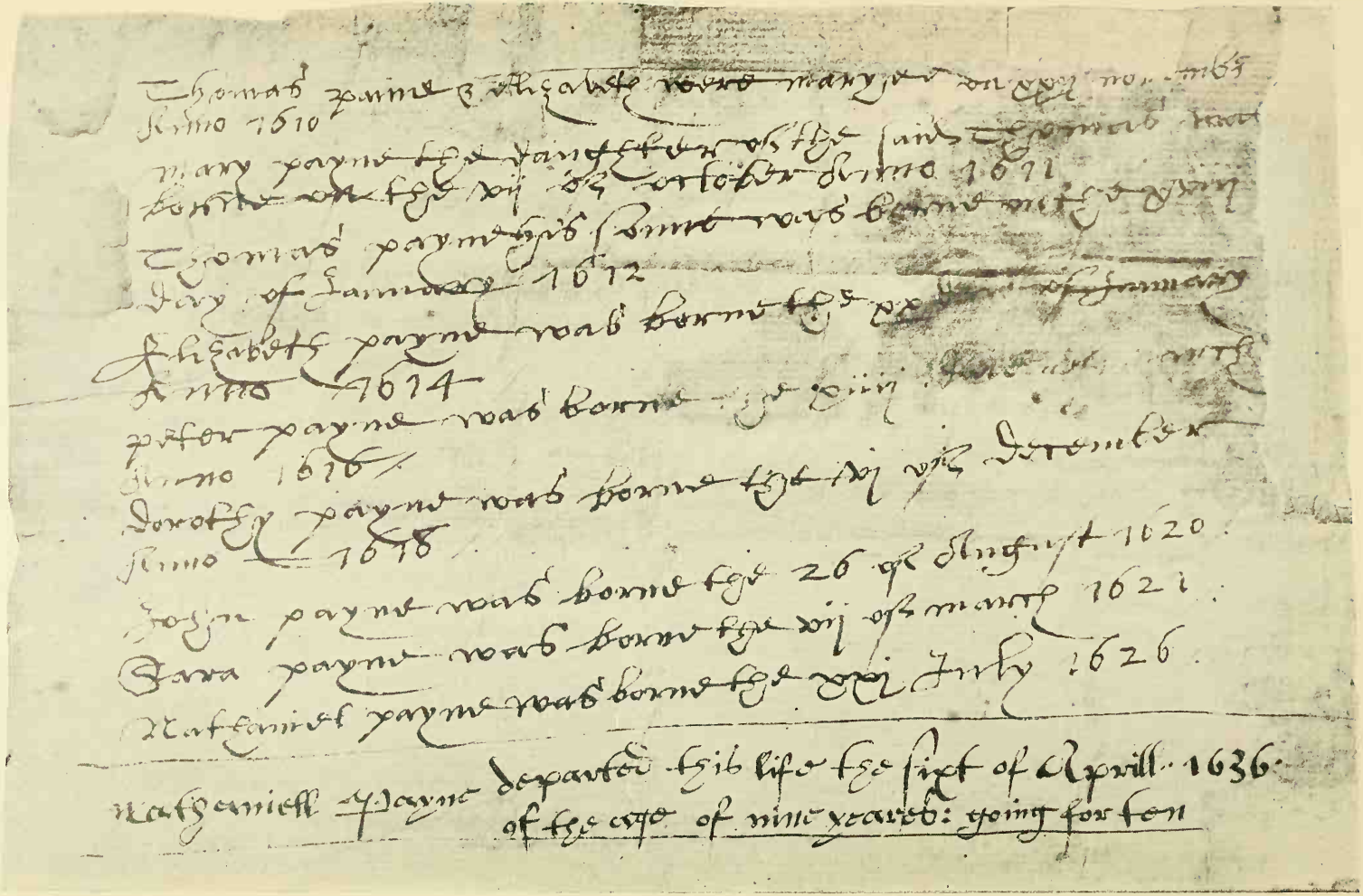
A trew and perfecte note of the birth day and hower of the childrine of Thomas payne and katheren his wyffe: And allso the day of ther mariage ✠ ✠ ✠

✠ Quos deus coniunxit nemo seperet

Memorandum quod ego Thoma duxi vxorem meam katheren harssant filiam Thome harssant de Transford: Apud Cookle in die solis Que fuit vicesimo die Mensis Julii anno regni domine Elizabethe Regine nunc Anglie: vicesimo: et in anno Domine 1578: ✠

Nativitas Henri payne sonne to the aforesaide Thomas payne and katherin his wyffe was borne into this worlde vppon friday: Betwene the howers of 7: and 8. of the clocke in the after noone: whiche was the last day of Juli in the xxi yeare of the raigne of our Soveraigne Queene Elizabeth: and in the yeare of christes Incarnation 1579: ✠ the whiche saied Henri payne died and yelded his soule vnto allmightie god vppon saterday betwene the howers of. 11. and xij: in the nighte. which was the 26. day of September 1579 [illegible] ✠ ✠ ✠

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY


Thomas payne & Elizabeth were married the [illegible]
Anno 1610

Mary payne the daughter of the said Thomas was
borne the xij of October Anno 1611

Thomas payne his sonne was borne the [illegible]
day of January 1612

Elizabeth payne was borne the [illegible] of January
Anno 1614

peter payne was borne the viij [illegible]
Anno 1616

Dorothy payne was borne the xij day Decembr
Anno 1618

Joseph payne was borne the 26 of August 1620

Sara payne was borne the xij of March 1621

Nathaniell payne was borne the [illegible] July 1626

Nathaniell payne departed this life the first of Aprill 1636
of the age of nine yeares: going for ten

History of the Old Record.

When the copy of the Old Record was first published in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register in 1851, it was in the possession of Mrs Caroline Whiting, of Dedham, Mass. A few years afterward it passed into the hands of the late Samuel G. Drake, of Melrose, Mass. It was sold among other papers belonging to the estate of Mr Drake, at auction, in September 1876, in New York, to Mr Wm. P. Lunt, of Boston. Subsequently it was sold to W. H. Whitmore, of Boston. It was purchased by Dr H. M. Paine, of Albany, N. Y., in October, 1878.

Albany,
Oct. 31. 78

Mr H. H. Whitmore

Dear Sir, I received per express on Tuesday the package containing the original record of our family. You may rest assured that I felt much as a little shaver does with his first pair of new boots. It is of value as a relic, and has special interest to our family in addition thereto, being evidently an authentic record of our ancestors. I am amazed that it should ever have passed out of the membership of the family. I am obliged to you for giving it to me for so reasonable a sum.

Resp. H. M. Waite

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

erin was borne into this worlde vppon monday beynge the 25. day of marche betwyn the howers of 2. & 3. of the clocke in the morninge and in the yeare of our lord god 1583. in the year of the reign of Queen Elizabethe of England 25. the which ſaied marie payne died and yelded her ſoule vnto almighty god in the ſaied yere.

Robarte payne sonne to the aforſaid Thomas and katherin was borne into this worlde vppon ſonnday beinge the. 7. day of June. in the year of our Lord 1584 betwyne the howers of three and foure of the clocke in the morninge. In the year of Queen Elizabeth xxvj.

Thomas payne, ſonne to the aforſaid Thomas and katherin was borne into this worlde vppon ſonday beinge the xj day of December, 1586, betwyne the howers of v. and vj of the clock in the afternone. In the year of Queen Elizabet xxix.

Katheren Payne the wife of Thomas Payne deceaſed the xviij of May: 1620.

Thomas Payne firſt aboue ſayd departed this life the: xiiijth day of: Apriell 1631 in the four ſcore and elevventh year of his life.

Thomas Paine & Elizabeth were maryed on xxij november in the year 1610.

Mary payne the daughter of the ſaid Thomas was borne on the xij of october in the year 1611.

Thomas payne his ſonne was borne on the xviij day of January 1612.

Elizabeh payne was borne the xx daie of January in the year 1614.

Peter payne was borne the xiiij daie of March in the year 1616

Dorothy payne was borne the vj of December in the year 1618.

John payne was borne the 26 of Auguſt 1620.

Sara payne was borne the vij of march 1621.

Nathaniel payne was borne the xxj July 1626.

Nathaniell Payne departed this life the ſixt of Aprill. 1636. of the age of nine yeares: going for ten.

OUR EARLIEST ANCESTORS

Before his death my father gave this record to me and it is now in my possession. In 1850 Miss Caroline Whiting of Dedham was the owner of this family register.

It is probably a leaf from an old family Bible belonging to Thomas Payne, the elder, and the first entries engrossed at his request. After his death in 1631, it probably passed to his son, Thomas 1, and was brought by him to Salem in 1637; and, after his death, in 1639, to his eldest son, Thomas 3, who went to Dedham about 1640 and died there in 1686. It may have been in Dedham about two hundred and twenty years. It is a single leaf,

written upon both sides. The photographic reproduction is practically the same size; and, to avoid folding, it has been cut into four parts, the first three forming the first page of the original, and the fourth part forming a portion of the back of the original leaf. It is evident that the scribe placed his own initials, T. F., at the end of the first line; and it is probable that he made entries in similar characters as family events required. The last twelve entries, however, are in the ordinary handwriting of the time; and one may be justified in believing that the last ten of them, if not the two preceding, were made by Thomas Payne, who had the Bible in his possession. A noteworthy matter is the erasure of portions of two inscriptions. Henri's birth in July and his death in September are recorded and then the words "uppon whose soule Ihesu have mercy uppon;" but this has been erased by horizontal lines and diagonal crosshatching. Also in the entry of Marie, a similar erasure has been made. These are indications of the attitude of our Puritan ancestor, and his revolt from the customary prayer of the Roman Catholic church for the repose of the souls of the dead.

The value of this record cannot be estimated, carrying us back three centuries and a half and with exact information of our ancestors in England. We have been accustomed to Bibles all our lives and do not regard them as rare books; but, in 1580, they were scarce, only 1500 were published a year in the whole of England; and they were possessed only by persons of means and strong religious convictions. (1)

As might be expected, I have tried to learn more of the members of our family mentioned in this old Family Record. On two occasions, when in England, I have visited the churches in and near Southwold, in the county of Suffolk, hoping to discover some entries in their records of our family names. I found in the Wrentham church register, in 1899, this statement: "Nathaniell the sonn of Thomas Paine buried Aprill the 7th." (1636). As the last entry in our old Record states that "Nathaniell Payne departed this life the sixt of Aprill, 1636" and the church register gives the seventh as the time of his burial, there is no doubt of the genuineness of our record. This verification is so important that I wrote to the rector of the Wrentham church, Rev. Edmund Rochfort Yerburgh, asking permission for a photographer to make a copy of the page, containing a record of the burial, and he very kindly consented. A photograph was made by Mr. F. Jenkins, of Southwold, in September, 1912, and he writes: "The entry is the first for the year 1636 and is also at the top of the page. I have photographed the entries for the whole year, and

(1) The Puritan in Holland, England and America, by Douglas Campbell.

Burialls Anno Dom: 1636.

Matthewe the sonn of Thomas Paine
buried Aprill the ——— 7°

Henry Blomfield of Hollingsley buried
maye the ——— 4°

Mary the daughter of John Georg
buried June the ——— 11°

John the sonn of Robert Heybarke
buried August the ——— 6°

Robert Fudy buried Septembr the — 13°

Thomas Downe buried Decembr 9d — 11°

Ellen Brian buried Decembr 9d — 11°

Willm Rivers buried Januar the — 6°

the print is the same size as the original." It may be noted that the last entry is January sixth and is included as of 1636, although it should be read as 1636/7. This evidence confirms the reliability of the family record. The photograph has been reproduced and is included herewith.

It is an interesting coincidence that the name following Nathaniel Paine's is that of Henry Blomfield, (1) of Colchester, County of Essex. He may have been a family connection, as Thomas Payne in his will of 10 Apr. 1638, in Salem, mentions "Henery Blomfield, my kinsman." Perhaps the one buried in Wrentham was father of Henry, the kinsman. One writer states, as the origin of the name, "Blomfield is from Blonville, near Pont l'Eveque," France, and is included in a list of early French names of settlers in England after the Conquest of 1066. (2)

One must bear in mind always, in searching church registers, that they contain only the dates of church functions, they register the baptisms, marriages and burials but never the time of births and deaths. One must bear in mind also that records may not be kept by the clergy of the Church of England when the services were performed by ministers of other churches. Our Puritan ancestors had probably left the Established church sometime before emigrating to this country. Yet, we may believe on occasion such as the burial of Nathaniel Payne, the nonconformist minister may have been absent and the service was performed by the rector of the village church. To show the seriousness of the movement away from the Established church, the rector of the Wrentham church told me that a majority of its membership seceded, about that time, and took with them the communion utensils, leaving the church much weakened.

There were two other entries in the Wrentham church registers, as follows: "Robert Payne bur. Oct. ye xxv, 1618." "John Johnsonne & Mary Payne were married October ye xx, 1617." Robert may have been the one born 7 June, 1584, of our Record, and would have been thirty-four years of age; but there was no way of identifying him then.

The following items were found in the Southwold, England, church records: "27 Aug., 1628, marriage license granted to Robert Payne, widower, and Mary Howes, spinster." On 7 Mar., 1628, letters of administration of the estate of Robert Payne, of Higham were granted to John Payne, brother of deceased. These brothers, John and Robert, may have been John, born in

(1) James Bloomfield was one of those "that did ride and goe the bounds and circuits of the towne and liberties" of Colchester 18 Sept. 1637. He was a member of the Common Council that year. (Morant's History and Antiquities of the County of Essex, England, 1: 96)

(2) "Family Names and their Story," by S. Baring-Gould, Phil., 1910. p. 255.

1580, and Robert, born 1584, sons of Thomas and Katharen Payne of our record.

In March and April, 1901, I made a second visit to England and again searched for traces of our ancestors. I went to Cooklie, where our Record states that Thomas Payne and Katheren Harssant were married, in 1578; but the church records have not been preserved until after that date and nothing of value was discovered. There was no success either at Cransford, the home of Katheren Harssant, for the same reason. I was informed later, by Rev. Arthur Ashton, of Uggeshall, that a man named Harssant left Stoven two years before and the man had since died. Examinations of church registers of other villages in the neighborhood of Wrentham failed of finding records of our family.

Wrentham is described, in White's Suffolk Directory, 1891-2, as follows: "Wrentham is a large and well built village, partly on the Yarmouth road, three miles north-north-east of Wangford, five miles north of Southwold." "It had 1018 inhabitants in 1891." "The church dedicated to St. Nicholas is an ancient structure, with a tower and five bells. In 1831-2, it was repewed, repaired, and furnished with 312 additional sittings. The Register dates from 1602." "The Independent Chapel was built in 1778, by a congregation which originated before 1649; it has accommodations for 300 people."

At about the time that Thomas Payne sailed from England, the population of the whole of England was less than the state of Massachusetts at the present time by half a million, and the population of London a little less than that of Worcester. (1)

THOMAS PAYNE, earliest known ancestor, was born in 1540, probably in England, and died 14 Apr. 1631, in his 91st year.

In the Suffolk Subsidy Returns for 1568 there appears under Blything Hundred in the parish of Wrentham the following name with its assessment: "Thomas Paine £3 in goodes [tax] 2s, 6d." This establishes the fact that there was a Thomas Paine living in Wrentham in 1568.

He married in England, 20 July 1578, KATHEREN HARSSANT (HARSANT), daughter of Thomas Harssant of Cransford in the county of Suffolk. She died 18 May 1620. They probably lived in the parish of Wrentham.

Children, born in England, probably in Wrentham:

HENRY, b. 31 July 1579; d. 26 Sept. 1579.
JOHN, b. 27 Oct. 1580; untraced.
MARIE, b. 25 Mar. 1583; d. the same year.
ROBERT, b. 7 June 1584; d. in Wrentham, 25 Oct. 1618.
1. THOMAS, b. 11 Dec. 1586; emigrated to Salem, 1637.

(1) The Puritan in Holland, England and America, by Douglas Campbell, 1, 330.

THOMAS PAYNE
THE NEW ENGLAND EMIGRANT

In the year 1637, or sometime before, our ancestor, Thomas Payne, decided to leave England and to bring his family to America. He bought a vessel instead of taking passage in another's ship. It seems probable that he purchased his vessel in Aldeburgh, a seaport, about twenty miles south of Wrentham, where there was a vessel named the *Mary Anne.* If Thomas Payne bought his vessel in Aldeburgh, he would have had a sail of about thirty-five miles in a northerly direction to get the vessel to Yarmouth, from which port we know he embarked on his long voyage.

"Aldeburgh must have been a busy seaport in those days (about 1626), judging from the list of ships (48), the smallest a vessel of 16 tons burthen, belonging to the town." Several of the names of the ships there suggest Puritan or Pilgrim owners, as mentioned in the *Suffolk Ship-Money Returns.* One of the forty-eight vessels was the *Mary Anne,* one was *the Pilgrim,* another *the Gift of God,* still another *the Blessing of God.* (p. 6). In the same book, p. 147, among the ship-money returns for 1639-40, of various villages in the county of Suffolk are familiar family names, as follows: In Rendham, John Harsant; William Blomfield; John Payne. In Dennington, Edward Harsant and Stephen Payne.

Before leaving England, furthermore, it was necessary for him to get permission from the authorities. This was obtained, as appears in the photographic reproduction of three pages of the book known as *Hotten's Original Lists, A Register of Persons about to pass into Foreign Parts,* which was compiled from original English records. The dotted spaces show where the old records were lacking or illegible. These pages from Hotten's book furnish much valuable information; viz., that Thomas Payne was a resident of Wrentham and was a weaver, and that he sailed from Great Yarmouth and was bound for Salem: they verify the old Family Record as to names of his family and to certain dates: they allow an estimate of the size of his vessel, which conveyed sixty-eight passengers beside the crew; and they reveal the names of fellow-passengers, who will appear in a study of the records of Salem, Dedham and Southold, N.Y. In his

new History of Salem (vol. 2: 148), Sidney Perley devotes several pages to the passengers of the *Mary Anne* including the family of Thomas Payne whose autograph he has reproduced.

The date of departure of this shipload from England is not known, but the dates preceding the passengers' names cover only six days; and it may be assumed that they sailed very soon after the last day recorded, 15 May 1637. It must have been shortly after that date for he was admitted an inhabitant of Salem, 21 Aug. 1637. (1)

It may be well at this point to introduce some further evidence, also from the English side, of this emigration of our ancestors. It is of the greatest value to us in showing the high character of the man, his ability to buy and fit out a vessel for carrying out his purpose, and also the worth and temper of those who accompanied him:

"When, in the reign of Charles I. an endeavor was made to suppress the Puritans, a ship called the *Mary Anne* was fitted out at Yarmouth, by a merchant named Payne, for the conveyance of the persecuted to New England, he himself being one of the number. With them was Joseph Hayward, a dornix weaver of Norwich from whom there are now numerous descendants in New York. George Phillips of Rainham connected by marriage with the Hayward family, also went out. Jane, the widow of Rev. William Ames D.D. the most prominent among the earliest Suffolk nonconformists, also sailed from Yarmouth in the *Mary Anne,* accompanied by her daughter and two sons," in 1637. (2)

That Mrs. Ames reached Salem is shown by these items in "Felt's Annals of Salem": "Joan Ames joined the First Church in Salem, 1637: granted land in 1637." Also "Ruth Ames joined the First Church in Salem, in 1638." Also "In 1637, the General Court "gave £40. to Mrs. Ames, the widow of Dr. [William] Ames, of famous memory." "In the spring following (his death), his widow and children embarked for New England and carried with them his valuable library of books, which was a rich treasure in that country at that time." (3)

Another passenger, Abraham Tappan, is mentioned. Also "Elizabeth Goodale, widow of John of Yarmouth, came to New England in the ship *Mary Anne* in 1637, with her daughter, Susanna, who had married Abraham Tappan." (4) There will be references to other passengers later: to John Thurston in Salem and Dedham, who was granted land in Salem in 1640: to Philemon Dickerson in Salem and Southold, N. Y., and to Rev. John Yonges in Southold.

(1) Essex Institute Collections, 9:55.
(2) Palmer's "Perlustrations in Yarmouth," England, Vol. 3, p. 276.
(3) "Ames Family" genealogy.
(4) J. H. A. G., in Boston Transcript, July 14, 1913.

.. ese people went to New England with WILLIAM: / GOOSE: m^{r} of the *Marey:.Anne:* of Yarmouth: ///

.....1637 The examinaction of THOMAS: PAINE: of Wrentom in Suffolcke / Weauear / ageed / 50 yeares / and ELIZABETH: his Wife / ageed / 53 yeares with / 6 / Children / THOMAS: JOHN: MAREY: / ELIZABETH: DORETHEY: and SARAH: are desirous to goe for Salame in New England to inhabitt

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examinaction of MARGRETT: NEAUE: of great yarmouth in No^{r}ff / Wydow. / ageed / 58 yeres / and RACHELL: DIXSON: her grand Child is desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt /

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examinaction of BENIEMEN: COOPER: of Bramton in Suffolck / husbandman / ageed / 50 / Yeares / and. ELIZABETH: his Wife / ageed / 48 yeares With / 5 Children LARWANCE: MAREY: REBECA: BENIEMEN: and FRANCIES: FILLINGHAM: his Sone / in Lawe / ageed / 32 yeares allso his Sister ageed / 48 yeares / and 2 Saruants / JOHN: KILIN: and FELEAMAN: DICKERSON: ar all desirous to goe for Salam in New England and there. to inhabitt ///

May: the / 10th / 1637. The examinaction of ABRAHAM: TOPPAN: of yarmouth Cooper / ageed / 31 yeares and SUSANNA: his Wife / ageed. 30 yeares With / 2 Children PETTER: and ELIZABETH: and one Mayd / Saruant / ANNE: GOODIN: ageed / 18 yeares are desirous to passe to New England to / inhabitt ///

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examinaction of WILLIAM: THOMAS: of great Comberton in Wo^{r}stershire husbandman / Singleman / ageed / 26 yeares. is desirous to passe to Exerden / in New England to inhabitt

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examinaction of JOHN: THURSTON: of Wrentom in Suff / Carpentar / ageed, 30 yeares. and MARGRETT: his Wife / ageed. 32 yeares. With / 2 Children THOMAS. and JOHN: ar / desirous to passe to New England /// to inhabitt ///

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examinaction of LUCE: POYETT: of No^{r}wch Spinster / ageed. 23 yeares is desirous to pass into New England and there to Remaine ///

REPRODUCTION OF PAGE FROM HOTTEN'S "PASSENGER LISTS"

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examinaction of JOHN: BOROWE of yarmouth Cooper / aged 28 yeares. and ANNE: his / Wife / ageed / 40 / yeares is desirous to passe to Salam in New England and ther to inhabitt

May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinaction of WILLIAM: GAULT: of yarmouth Cordwynar / Singleman / ageed 29 / yeares is desirous to passe to New England and there to Remaine ///

May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinaction of JOANE: AMES: of yarmouth. Wydow / ageed / 50 yeares with / 3 Children RUTH: ageed / 18 yeares WILLIAM: and JOHN: are desirous to passe for. New England and there to inhabitt and Remaine ///

May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinaction of AUGSTEN: CALL..... ..... ALLES: his Wife / ageed / 40 / yeares..... desirous to goe to Salam in New Eng.....

May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinaction of JOHN: DARRELL: of..... ....passe into Salam in New England and there.....

May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinaction of JOHN: GEDNEY: of Norwch in Norff Weauear.... to passe for New England / with his Wife SARAH: aged 25 yeares. ..... LEDIA: HANAH: and JOHN: mor / 2 Saruantes / WILLIAM: WALKER: ageed .... BURGES: ageed / 26 yeares / ar desirous to passe for Salam //

May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinaction of SAMUELL: AIRES: of Norwch an apintes / ageed / 15 yeares is desirous [to] passe into New England to his Mr JOHN: BAKER: as he had apointed him ///

This man was for byden passage. by. the Commissnrs and went. not. from. yramouth

The examinaction of JOHN: YONGES: of St Margretts: Suff / Minister / ageed 35 yeares. and. / JOAN: his Wife / ageed / 34 / yeares with / 6 / Children / JOHN: THO: ANNE: RACHELL: MAREY: and / JOSUEPH: ar desirous to passe for Salam: in New England to inhabitt ///

May: the / 12 / 1637 The examinaction of SAMUELL: GRENSILD: of Norwch Weauear / ageed, 27 yeares, and BARBREY: his Wife / ageed / 35 yeares. With two Children MAREY: and BARBREY: and JOHN: TEED: his Saruant / ageed, 19 yeares ar all desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt //

REPRODUCTION OF PAGE FROM HOTTEN'S "PASSENGER LISTS"

May: the / 12th / 1637 The examinaction of THOMAS: JOANES: of Elzing in Norff, Buchar / Singleman / ageed. 25 yeres is desirous to passe into New England: and there to Remaine ///

May: the / 13th / 1637 The examinaction of THOMAS: OLLIUER: of Norwch Calinder / ageed / 36 yeares. and MAREY: his Wife / ageed. 34 yeares, with 2 Children. THO: and JOHN: and 2 Saruants / THOMAS: DOGED: aged, 30 yeares and MAREY: SAPE: ageed / 12 yeares ar desirous to passe for New England. to inhabit

May: the / 15th / 1637 The examinaction of WILLIAM: COCKRAM: of Southould in Suff / Marinrar / ageed 28 yeares. / and CHRISTEN: his Wife ageed. 26 yeares with 2 Children and / 2 Saruantes desirous to passe for new england to inhabitt ///

[*Then follow more passages for Holland; and the whole is signed:*]

HENRY: HILL Deputy for m' THOMAS MAYHEW Gentleman.//

REPRODUCTION OF PAGE FROM HOTTEN'S "PASSENGER LISTS"

FIRST GENERATION

1. THOMAS[1] PAYNE, son of Thomas and Katheren (Harsant) Payne, was born in England, 11 Dec. 1586. He emigrated from Wrentham, England, about 15 May 1637, sailed in the *Mary Anne* from Great Yarmouth and arrived in Salem prior to 21 Aug. 1637. His wife ELIZABETH and their six children Thomas, John, Mary, Elizabeth, Dorothy and Sarah passed their examination to "goe for Salame in New England to inhabitt" 10 May 1637. Their son Peter is not named in this examination and he probably did not come with his parents.

At a town meeting held in Salem 21 Aug. 1637, "Thomas: Payen [was] rec'd. a Inhabetant amonge vs" (1) This is the earliest mention of him in Salem that has been found. Seven days later the town records state that "28 of 6th moneth [Aug.] 1637, Tho. Payne requesteth a little P[ar]cell of land next his house to be laide out of the discretion of ye survaiors." (2)

"The 11th day of the 12th moneth [Feb.] 1638 Tho: Payne desires accomodations," and on the same day: "Granted to Thomas Payne 40 acres of land to be layd out by the towne." (3)

These items from the Town records of Salem prove that he had arrived there prior to 21 Aug. 1637 and that he had purchased a house in Salem before 28 Aug. 1637 and that at his request the town granted him 40 acres of accomodations 11 Feb. 1638/9.

He must have been taken sick in this year for on 10 Apr. 1638 he made his will. He did not long survive, for at a meeting in Salem 21 of 11th month 1639 [21 Jan. 1639/40] "granted to the widow Payne and three others 20 acres of land apiece . . . provided they continue in the Plantation to use the same." (4)

His will was brought into the Quarterly Court at Salem in Dec. 1642 and proved by the oath of John Thurston, one of the witnesses, 10 July 1644—more than four years after his death. As probate courts were not established until after the organization of the counties in the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1643 this may have caused the delay in the probate of this will.

(1) Essex Institute Historical Collections, 9:55.
(2) Essex Institute Historical Collections, 9:56.
(3) Ibid, 9:83, 84.
(4) Ibid, 9:98.

WILL OF THOMAS PAYNE

The will of Thomas Payne of Salem, dated 10: 2 mo.: 1638, was proved in the Salem quarterly court —: 5 mo: 1644. The following copy is taken from the original instrument on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, book I, leaf 23.

Touching the outward eſtate & goods of this life god hath ben pleaſed to lend me, I Thomas Payne doe in this my laſt will & teſtam^t^ thus bequeath them as followeth: ffirſt unto my wife, I give my houſe I now live in, gardens & houcefitting with my two acre lotte with the pfitts accrewing therefrom during her life; commending unto my Son Thomas the care of his mother, & the diligent improvem^t^ of the ſayd ground, to his mothers uſe; during her life, in conſideration whereof, he to have his dwelling with his mother, &‖the‖forth pte of the pfitts of the lott, & the third pte of the pfitts of the garden ſo improued by him during the ſayd terme of time. It. I give unto my wife the bedſtead Beding & there appurtenances as they now ſtand in the hall. Item I bequeath my pte of the Ship Mary-Anne of Salem, to be ſold, & my debts to be payd, And the reſidue of the monies with the reſt of my goods to be devided as followeth. Item I giue unto Thomas my Son my Loomes & Slaies with there appurtenances concerning his trade of a weaver. Item I give the f^d^ Thomas one Coffer wch was his grandfathers. Item I give unto my three Sons my ten Acre lott & my one Acre of meddow to be equally ſhared amongſt them. Item concerning the reſidue of the monies ariſing from my pte in the Shipp, & the reſt of my goods I bequeath them to be valued reaſonably, & equaley devided to my wife & my Children, my wife to haue the choiſe of the firſt pte excepted: & my Children to ſhare in the reſt as their ptes fall. pvided alwaies & reſerved out of the sayd goods one fetherbed lying on the trundle bed with coverlett & blankett, one bolſter & pillow, w^ch^ I give & bequeath unto mary my daughter Item I giue my houſe wherein my wife ſhould live, with the goods remaining of hers, to be ſold after her deceaſe, & the monies to be equally divided amongſt my children. It. my mill left in the hands of Henery Blomfieild my kinſman, I bequeath to be ſold, & the monies thereof returned into my executo^r^s hand, & so to be equally divided to my wife & children. Item I Conſtitute & appoynt Thomas my Son executo^r^ to this my will & m^r^. John fiske of Salem Supreviſor, in witnes whereof I have heerunto ſett my hand & ſeale the 10^th^ of this p^r^ent 2^d^ month in the yeere 1638.

In the p^r^ſence of
John ffiiſke
John Thurſton Thomas Payne [seal]
the X mk of
Mary Beechum.

His signature resembles many others of the time in having the Christian name superposed upon the surname.

He mentions in his will, "my wife," "my son, Thomas," "my three sons (Thomas, John and Peter), and "Mary, my daughter." These must have constituted his family in April, 1638.

There is no mention of his other children, Elizabeth, Dorothy and Sara. From that omission, it is probable that they had died between May, 1637, when he had included their names in his application, in England, for leave to go to New England, and April, 1638, when he made his will.

Further; "Of my mill left in the hands of Henery Blomfield, my kinsman, I bequeath to be sold" &c. The mill referred to was probably a building for his use as a weaver or merchant in England, and one which he could not dispose of satisfactorily before leaving his English home.

Henry Blomfield may have been a brother to his wife Elizabeth or Blomfield's wife may have been her sister. A search of the parishes in Colchester may give additional light on this point. It must be borne in mind that no evidence whatever that Henry Blomfield ever came to New England exists. The statement in the will implies that he was not in New England.

With the hope of locating "my house I now live in, gardens & houce-fitting with my two acre lott," the services were obtained of Sidney Perley, Editor of *The Essex Antiquarian,* and author of *The History of Salem.* He describes the home place of Thomas Payne in Salem as follows:

"I have located *one acre* and *two acres* of land conveyed to Robert Pease and Thomas Weeks respectively, in 1652. The *acre lot* had a house upon it at that date, and the house disappeared a few years later. I take this John to be son of Thomas Payne. There are no other conveyances of early Salem lands in Salem proper. The ten acre lot was on Cape Ann side (now Beverly), and that was conveyed by John Payne to Robert Pease in 1652. I send you a drawing which is self-explanatory. This property is located in the central part of old Salem." "The deeds are recorded in Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 13."

In order that the surroundings of the old home place may be seen as they are today, a photograph has been taken and reproduced, which shows Washington Square in the foreground and Boardman street extending directly away. The left half of the street was taken from the original home lot, and the house on the left corner stands on a portion of the same ground.

He says in his will: "My pte of the Ship *Mary Anne* of Salem." It seems fair to assume that he sold a portion of his vessel to some one in Salem, after his arrival, and did not sell the whole: that he used the proceeds for the immediate purchase of a house with its garden; and then bequeathed the remaining portion to his family; also that the "two-acre lot" was the "little p'cell of land next his house" for which he had applied to the selectmen.

He does not mention in his will the grant of forty acres to

him; because it was not given him until ten months after the will was made.

It may be impossible to ever know the exact date of his death; but it must have been in 1639, and about a year and a half after he made his will, as may be estimated from comparing the following record with one already quoted:

"The 21st of the 11th moneth [Jan] 1639: granted to Hugh Stacy, John Thurston, Thomas West and widow Payne 20 acres apeece. Granted to Philemon D(ickerson) and Joseph Youngs 30 acres of [land] apeece." (1).

That is, a grant of forty acres was made on the 11th day of the 12th month, 1638, (11 Feb. 1638/9,) to *him*; and another grant on the 21st of the 11th month, 1639 (21 Jan. 1639/40), to his *widow*; so that he must have died in the eleven-month interval between 11 Feb., 1638/9, and 21 Jan., 1639/40.

There is danger of confusion in the following statements:

"Elizabeth Payne joined First Church 1650. Was granted land in 1640." William Payne made freeman 1650: joined First Church, 1650." (2)

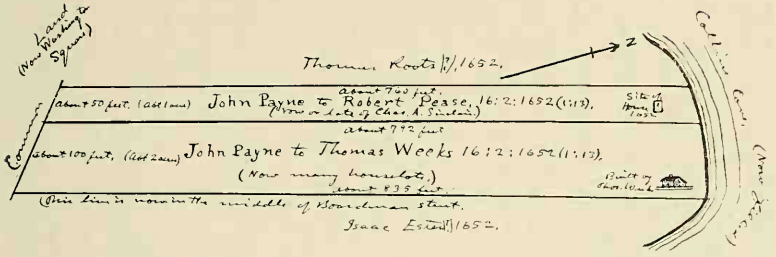
There were undoubtedly two persons named Elizabeth Payne: one, the widow of Thomas, our ancestor, granted twenty acres 21 Jan., 1639/40: the other the wife of William Payne, who did not arrive in Salem until about five years afterward, in 1645.

In the old Family Record, Elizabeth's family name was not given. It was surmised by Moore, in his "Indexes of Southold," that she was a Tuthill. This must be erroneous, as Miss Lucy Dubois Akerly, an expert genealogist in the Southold families, writes: "I cannot find any Elizabeth Tuthill of that age, and Henry, born 1580, could not have been her father, if she was, in 1637, aged fifty-four years." It seems quite possible that her name was Blomfield and that she was a sister of Henry Blomfield, Thomas's "kinsman."

Thomas Payne married in England, 22 Nov. 1610, Elizabeth ———. She was the mother of his children and died in Southold, N. Y., shortly before 15 Sept. 1658.

Apparently the widow, Elizabeth, lived in her own Salem home with one or more of her children for several years. Her oldest son, Thomas, went to Dedham in 1640. That left two children, John and Mary, still living in Salem. Mary married Philemon Dickerson and went to Southold between 1646 and 1652. John sold his Salem lands, which had been his father's, in 1652, and went to Southold, N. Y. It seems probable that the mother and her children, Mary and John, went to Southold at

(1) Book of Grants, Hist. Coll. 5:169.
(2) Felt's Annals.



SKETCH-MAP OF THE HOMESTEAD IN 1637, IN SALEM, OF THOMAS PAYNE I

Thomas Payne

Thomas Payne

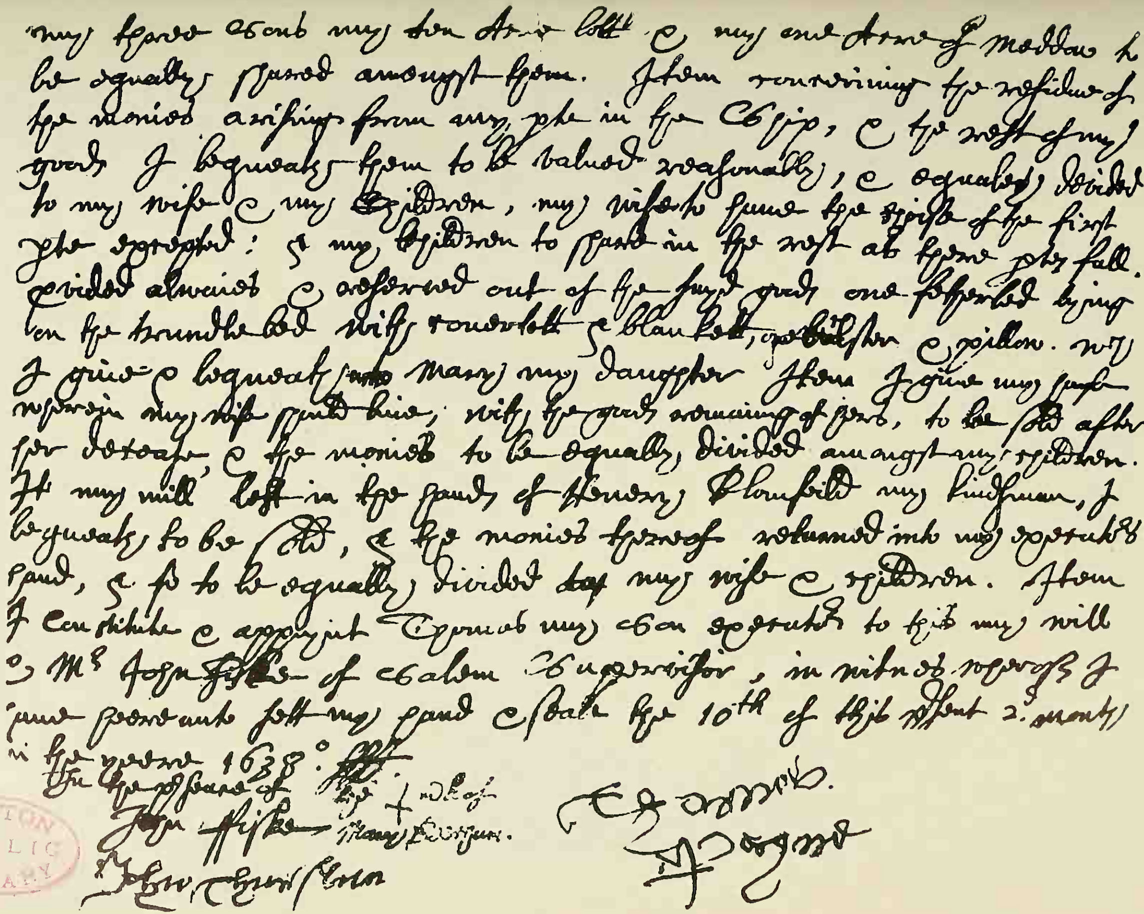
Thomas. payne

John payn

SIGNATURES OF DEDHAM RESIDENTS

(See page 26)

meaning the outward estate & goods of this life god hath been
pleased to lend me, I Thomas Payne doe in this my last will
& testament thus bequeath them as followeth; First unto my
wife; I give my house I now live in, garden & housesetting
with my two acre lotts with the profitts accrueing therefrom
during her life; ~~commending~~ unto my son Thomas the
care of his mother, & the diligent improvement of the said
ground, to his mothers use; during her life, in consideration
whereof, he to have his dwelling with his mother, & after the
of the profitts of the lott ~~ground~~, & the third part of the profitts of the
garden so improved by him during the sayd terme of time.
It, I give unto ~~my~~ wife the bedstead Bedding & there appurtenances
as they now stand in the hall. Item I bequeath my part of
the Ship Mary-Anne of Salem, to be sold, & my debts to be
payd; And the residue of ~~my~~ the monies with the rest of my
goods to be divided (~~[illegible]~~) as followeth. Item
I give unto Thomas my son my Lands & Shop with there
appurtenances conforming his trade of a cooper. Item I give the
sd Thomas one Coffer with all his grandfathers. Item I give unto



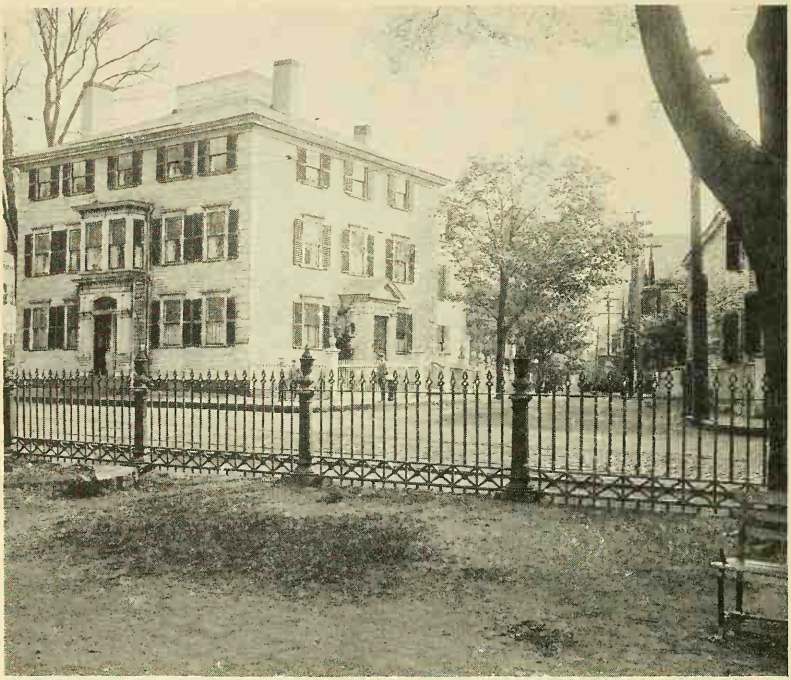
my three sonnes my son Peter & my son John & Matthew to be equally shared amongst them. Item concerning the residue of the monies arising from my part in the Shipp, & the rest of my goods I bequeath them to be valued reasonably, & equally divided to my wife & my children, my wife to have the third of the first the thereof: & my children to share in the rest as theire part fall: provided alwaies & reserved out of the said goods one feather bed lying on the trundlebed with coverlett & blankett, bolster & pillow. which I give & bequeath unto Mary my daughter. Item I give my house wherein my wife now liveth, with the goods remaining of hers, to be sold after her decease, & the monies to be equally divided amongst my children. It my will left in the hands of Henry Blomfield my kinsman, I bequeath to be sold, & the monies thereof returned into my executors hand, & so to be equally divided betwixt my wife & children. Item I constitute & appoint Thomas my sonn executor to this my will & Mr John Fiske of Salem Supervisor, in witnes whereof I have hereunto sett my hand & seale the 10th of this present 2. month in the yeare 1638.

In the presence of John Fiske, Henry Chickering, Mary Burgess.

Thomas Payne

Will of Thomas Payne I

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



Washington Square, Boardman Street, Salem
(Thomas Payne's lot included the left half of the street)

about the same date, 1652; and that Peter joined them five years later, in 1657. She died in Southold in the summer of 1658.

"Southold, 15th Sept. 1658. An Inventorie of the personall Estate whereof Elizabeth Payne widow dyed possest then taken as followeth. £.26:19:10. Apprisers William Purrier, Charles Glover." (1)

"At a Court of Magistrates held at Newhaven, 28 May 1660; An Inventory of the estate of Elizabeth Payne, widow, late of Southold, deceased, was presented, amounting to £26, 19s, 10d, taken by Barnabas Horton, Wm. Purrier, Charles Glover, Ye 15th of September, 1658." (2)

Some difficulty arose over the settlement of the estate of Thomas 1 of Salem, who had died about twenty years before, partly, perhaps, because of the lapse of time, and partly because his son Thomas 3, the executor of his will, was living in Dedham.

The record in New Haven is as follows:

"Mr. Wells informed that there was a will left by the husband of Elizabeth Paine (now deceased.) wch will was proved at Salem, by wch he gave some estate to his children wch shee was to have for her life. Shee being dead, they having a conceite that this jurisdiction had nothing to do to order the disposall of the estate, thereupon without approbation of authority they divided the estate according to the will but had no respect to the debts dew from Ye estate wch yet remaine unsatisfied. Whereupon the Court declared that the said Elizabeth Paine dying and the estate being at Southold it falls under the cognizance of the authorities here and that ye division made is disorderly and do therefore order that the estate be again returned and be responsible for the payment of all the just debts, and what remains to be divided according to the will of the deceased." (3)

Children, born in England, probably in Wrentham:

2. Mary,[2] b. 12 Oct. 1611.
3. Thomas, b. 18 Jan. 1612/13.
   Elizabeth, b. 20 Jan. 1614/15; probably died in 1637 or 1638.
4. Peter, b. 14 Mar. 1616.
   Dorothy, b. 6 Dec. 1618; probably died in 1637 or 1638.
5. John, b. 26 Aug. 1620.
   Sara, b. 7 Mar. 1621/2; probably died in 1637 or 1638.
   Nathaniel, b. 21 July 1626; d. 6 Apr. 1636. The Wrentham, England, Parish record contains this entry: "Nathaniel, the son of Thomas Paine, buried Aprill 7th, 1636."

Now that our family has come to this country and has entered into its activities and interests, let us review what we have discovered. Taking the facts and adding some conjectures, we

(1) Southold Town Records, 1:449.
(2) New Haven Records, 2:358.
(3) Hoadly's Records of New Haven, 2:359.

can portray a rather complete picture; but it may not be literally true in every detail.

The parents, Thomas and Katherine (Harssant) Payne lived in or near Wrentham, and had become strong adherents of the non-conformist movement. They possessed a large family Bible, when Bibles were rarely found among the English people, and they used the blank page, between the Old and New Testaments, for recording the births, marriages and deaths of their kindred. With the desire of using a newly obtained prize in the best manner, they engaged a scribe to engross the fact and date of their marriage, and to make use of the clerical Latin language for the purpose. When they died, this valuable possession became the property of their son, Thomas 1, who brought it with him to Salem. After his death, his oldest son, Thomas 3, took it to Dedham with him. After some years, it passed out of the direct male line and became the property of some daughter, and was held by families of other names in Dedham until its ownership rested in 1850 with Miss Caroline Whiting, (who may have been a descendant through a female line, Mr. Chamberlain conjectures). It was natural that, after two centuries of use, the covers should come off and the pages become defaced, and the owner should decide to cut out and save the precious family record and throw the rest away.

Our emigrant ancestor, Thomas Payne 1, and his wife, Elizabeth, were living in Wrentham, England. They occupied their own house, and near it was a mill where Thomas did weaving of cloth and where he sold what he produced. They had a family of eight children, four sons and four daughters. And not far away lived Elizabeth's brother, Henry Blomfield. Thomas's brothers, John and Robert, may also have lived in Wrentham. They were all of them influenced by the religious discussions of the time and were no longer in attendance at the Established church. Their baptisms, marriages and burials were not performed by the clergy of the Church of England, and were not properly entered in the records of the Established churches. They had become Congregationalists and were Puritans. More than half the population of Wrentham had turned away from their former manner of worship. The controversies over religious matters were constant, were very real and important, and were causing unhappy relations between the members of families and were separating old friends. Preachers of the new doctrines were traveling all over England and finding ready auditors; but no region was more sympathetic and receptive than the two counties of Suffolk and Norfolk, and it was in Suffolk that Wrentham and Cooklie and Cransford were situated. Our family felt all these currents of opinion and was influenced by them. Thomas decided to leave his old home as many neighbors and friends were

doing. He sold what he could to raise money, but was unable to sell his mill. He bought a vessel of considerable size in Aldeburgh. He invited other Puritans to join him for the passage, and he engaged a competent sailing master to be captain of his vessel. There were sixty-eight passengers beside the captain and unmentioned sailors and here in Salem he entered more fully into his great adventure.

The original record of the sale of the Salem lands by John Payne referred to on page 17 is as follows:

"16 of the 2d moneth [Apr.] 1652

John Payne hath sold to Robt Pease one howse and one acre of land whereon y^{t} stands betwene goodman Rootes and goodman Weeks lands in Salem and one 10 acre lott on Cape An side for nyne pounds.

John Payne hath sold unto Thomas Weeks for 4 li [pounds] tooe acres of land in Salem lying betwene Isake Estees & Robt Pease lands as by deed dated the 16th of the 2d moneth 1652 apeth." (1)

(1) Essex Co. Deeds, 1: 30, 31.

SECOND GENERATION

2. MARY[2] PAYNE (Thomas 1) born probably in Wrentham, England, 12 Oct. 1611; died in Southold, N. Y. about 1 Mar. 1697. She married in Salem in 1641, PHILEMON DICKERSON (DICKINSON) who was born in 1615 and came in the *Mary Anne* from Brampton, county of Suffolk, in 1637 with Thomas Payne and others. The Salem town records show that he "desireth accomdation," 11 Feb. 1638/9 and that he was granted 20 acres to "be layd out by the towne." (1) On 25 July 1639, Philemon Dickerson "hath granted to him four poles of land neere Richard Hutchinson's howse, this land is granted to him to mak tan pitts and to dresse goates skines and hides which trade if hee follow not and use that place to that purpose the towne is to have it returned againe to their use." (2) He was made a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2 June 1641, having been admitted to the First Church of Salem, 7 Feb. 1640. His wife, Mary, was admitted to the same church, 30 Apr. 1648. Their children were all born and baptized in Salem. They removed from Salem to Southold, N. Y. between 1648 and 1654. On 15 Feb. 1654, there was granted to him a "whom lott conteyning ffower acres" at the south end of the Town street in Southold. (3) He was accepted to be made a freeman of the Connecticut Colony, 9 Oct. 1662. (4)

He made his will, 20 June 1665, and it was filed, 8 May 1672. He mentions therein his wife, Mary, his daughters, Elizabeth Dickerson and Mary Dickerson, then under 21, his sons, Thomas and Peter; his wife Mary to be executrix. (5) Letters of administration were granted to her, 28 Oct. 1672. (6)

In recent years a monument has been erected in Southold to the memory of Philemon Dickerson and his brothers Nathaniel and John. Some of their descendants moved to New Jersey and became prominent.

Children (DICKINSON), born in Salem:

MARY,[3] bp. 20 Mar. 1641/2; unm. 20 June 1665; perhaps she is the Mary Dickerson bur. in Southold, 25 Mar. 1699.

THOMAS, bp. 10 Mar. 1644; d. 12 Sept. 1725.

(1) Essex Institute Collections, 9: 83, 84.
(2) Ibid. 9:89.
(3) Town Records of Southold, 1:22.
(4) Colonial Records of Conn. 1:388.
(5) Town Records of Southold 1:308.
(6) Town Records of Southold, 2:127.

ELIZABETH, bp. 12 — 1646.
PETER, bp. 9 July 1648; d. 15 Mar. 1721/22, aged 74.

3. THOMAS[2] PAYNE (Thomas 1) born in England, probably in Wrentham, 18 Jan. 1612/13; died in Dedham, 2 Aug. 1686. He came with his parents in the *Mary Anne,* in Aug. 1637, and was appointed executor of his father's will, 10 Apr. 1638.

Rev. John Phillips of Wrentham, embarked for Salem, in 1638. He wrote a letter to Gov. John Winthrop in which he stated among other things that "Thomas Paine of Salem and my servant REBECCA WARE have been thrice published in marriage at Salem and Dedham." His letter was dated at Roxbury, 17 Oct. 1640. (1) Undoubtedly Rebecca Ware came with the family of Rev. John Phillips from the vicinity of Wrentham in England, in 1638, and was probably married by him. However, no marriages were recorded on the town records of Dedham for the year 1640, but of this marriage in that year there can be no doubt.

Among the good friends of Thomas Paine, Jr., in Old England and in New England were several who became early settlers of Dedham. Rev. John Phillips had served as rector of the parish church of Wrentham for twenty-eight years preceding the departure of our ancestors, but in 1638 he was removed from his office by Bishop Wren and sailed for Salem, where his wife's brother's widow, Mrs. Joanna Ames, and her children had already arrived in the *Mary Anne* in 1637. Having been thrice called to become pastor of the First Church of Dedham, he accepted in 1640, and remained with it about one year and a half. Rev. John Allen who had married Margaret Morse in Wrentham, England, became the first permanent minister of Dedham. John Thurston, with the Paynes, came in the *Mary Anne,* and Henry Chickering, John Ellis, Michael Metcalf and others came from Wrentham and settled in Dedham about 1640.

Thomas Payne probably removed from Salem to Dedham at the time of his marriage as he was published in Dedham as well as in Salem. It is stated that he purchased a house and land in Dedham of Henry Phillips about 1640. The records show that he became a proprietor of Dedham, 8 Nov. 1640, and the records of the First Church there state on p. 25" that Thomas Paine and his wife Rebecka were received into ye comunion of the church 23 of ye 2dm. [Apr.] 1641."

He was made a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2 June 1641. He was thereafter admitted to full citizenship, and it was his duty as well as his privilege to attend town meetings. For many years the names of every one who attended in Dedham were recorded in the town records. He first appears as one of

(1) Winthrop Papers in the Massachusetts Historical Society, 1 : 137.

fifty who attended the town meeting of 2 Jan. 1642/3, when "it was the desire of the Inhabitants of this Towne that there should be a suruey taken of all such lands nere our towne: as were fit for improuemt with the plough & that the 7 men then to be chosen should dispose of them by a generall diuident."

The persons designated as the "7 men" were elected at the annual town meetings to transact the business of the town, and not oblige all the inhabitants to attend to all the details of town affairs; they were called "Select men" for the first time in the records of the meeting of 8 Feb. 1647/8.

During the forty-six years of his residence in Dedham, its settlement and development were of continuous concern to him. The records of town meetings and the acts of the selectmen, during the first half century, furnish illuminating and entertaining studies in self-government.

Quotations from some of them will be made, such as may revitalize the thoughts that were in his mind and the problems of government and religion that were solved by the community as a whole during his participation: necessarily only a few fragments may be selected. One must picture the whole town as woodland and wild, obtained only recently from the Indians; and that portions of this virgin territory were selected and allotted, from time to time, to the proprietors in town meetings. Thomas received small parcels of woodland, swamp, clay lands for making bricks &c., as divisions of the town lands were made. He paid his share of town taxes for the church building, its upkeep and the minister's salary, for the school and schoolmaster's salary, and other usual expenses. Some of the records are as follows:—

"It was voted that persons should be fined who absented themselves from town meetings:—"Wheras meetings haue ben agreed vpon & tymes apoynted accordingly, it hath often happened yt by ye slacknes of many their comeing, others haue by long attendance waested much tyme to their greate damage."

Thomas was undoubtedly taxed ten shillings for the defence of the town, as one reads:—"Whereas ye evill disposicon of ye Natiues hath caused us of late to vndrgoe very much watching & wardings . . . whereby much expence of municon . . . hath ben amongst vs to our greate Charge & detrimt besids our tyme expended."

Also, "Ordered yt every p'son Inhabiting our Towne that possesseth an house wherein a fyer is kept shall . . . p'vide a strong & sufficient ladder whereby the toppe of the Chimney maye conveniently be atteyned vnto in case of Danger."

"Itt beinge found by much experience, that much Damage is done by blackbirds espetially in Indian Corne . . . also for the destroying crowes Jayes Chirie birds."

"Whereas woolues are now of late becom greatly noysom to our Cattell. to the great priudice & damag of the Town" the person, who killed one and "publikely present the same (head) at the meetinghouse shall haue payed to him tenn shillings beside that ten shillings due to him from the Countrey."

"Thomas Paine request that he may haue libertie to keep his stoke of goats for two or three years: over & aboue his cowe comons vpon the comon land: this is granted."

The original town of Dedham was very large. It extended from the Charles River, Newton, Dorchester and Roxbury on the north: to Plymouth Colony and Rhode Island on the east and south; and from this wide territory have been set off the present towns of Natick, Medfield, Millis, Wellesley, Wrentham, Franklin, Norfolk, Walpole, Canton and other places. The General Court (the legislative body of the colony) granted land and rights to the petitioners in September, 1635. These townsmen signed a covenant, an interesting document, and gave the name Contentment to the new town. Later, Dedham was the name preferred and substituted for Contentment.

The birth of a new town is recorded in this way, at a town meeting when Dedham was about twenty-five years old:— "A prpposition to the Towne about wollomonupuck Towne generally mett to gether that the Towne yeld vp all there rights in that place to the accomadation of a plantation beyond stop river provided it be to such persons as are fitt to carrie on such a worke in church & comon wealth. The men heer vnder named doe Concure and agree to the motion aboue mentioned Conseringe woollomonupuck." The name of Tho Paine was signed with thirty-seven others. About eight years later, is this record:—"Vpon notice from Phillip sagamore that he is now at Wollomonuppoage, and offers a treaty about a sale of his Rights in the Lands thereabout within our Town Bounds, not yet purchased. and contracts to secure our Towne from all Claymes of all other Indians in the Lands," 8 Nov. 1669. The Indian name of this plantation was discontinued after a time, and Wrentham was the name chosen. One naturally conceives that, as Thomas was a landowner in this concession, he may have been influential in bestowing upon it the name of his family home back in Old England.

When portions were set aside for other new settlements, Thomas had allotments in "Meadfield," "Needham," and "Pawcomptucke" (afterward, Deerfield).

"Tho Payne: Seno" was assessed five times during King Philip's war, in 1675-6-7. Money was appropriated several times for gunpowder and, in 1653, it was "agreed that the Towne Amunition should be layed vp in a place to be made safe for it in the Roofe of the new Meetinghouse ouer the east gallerie."

The church had a gallery, which was approached by "three payr of stayers;" and the selectmen divided the gallery into three parts, one for men, one for women, and one to be "seated fitt for lads;" "and the seats in the body of the meeting House: to be parted: in the midle: the one halfe for men and the other halfe for womin." A man was to receive ten shillings "for on whole year, to whip doges: out of the meeting House: and to go vpon arands: for the reuerand: Elders: refering to the church: and to take care of: cushin and glass." (1673). The next year, at the town meeting, they took "notice of great disorder in the meeting House by seurall Persons not taking: the seats to which thay were appoynted;" and the matter was referred to the selectmen with power.

A petition was presented to the selectmen, in 1674, to which "many other of the inhabitanc declaring their mislike of this motion" the petition was not granted, but "we desire the inhabitanc would not take it hardly."

The selectmen assembled after lecture 17 June 1663, and passed the following order:—"Petter Woodward and Timothy Dwight are deputed to Agree with our sister Paine for the keepinge of Elice woods youngest child;" and nine months later they arranged for the payment.

In 1677, appears this record: "Nath Ware moue to Sojourn with Tho Payns: It is not Alowed."

Thomas was in all probability personally acquainted with the Apostle John Eliot in his effort to civilize the Indians. Dedham had yielded up to Eliot a tract of land in Natick, where his aboriginal followers could be gathered together; and the undertaking had become widely known and had made a strong appeal to the sympathy of the people of this and the old country.

A petition from Dedham of much interest bore this address and date:

"To the much Honr'd the Gour Dpt Gour Asistants and Depts Assembd in Gen: Court att Boston ye 3d May [16]65."

It was signed by sixty-nine persons, of whom Thomas Payne was the tenth and John Payne the seventeenth; and their autographs are reproduced herewith. It seems probable that the name of Thomas Payne in this petition is the signature of Thomas, Senior, for it resembles the handwriting as taught in Old England as shown in the Old Family Record, registering the marriage of Thomas and Elizabeth. No other example of his handwriting is known, as his will bears his mark or cross and not his signature, having been executed at a time when he was too weak to write.

He was a weaver and a farmer. He must have been failing in health for some time before his death, which was at the age

of seventy-three years, for his name does not appear in the tax list of his last years, and the amount levied is less than formerly. He died 3 Aug. 1686, eight days after making his will. His will is on file in Boston in the Probate Records of Suffolk County.

The last will and testament of Thomas Paine Sen^r^ of Dedham in the County of Suffolk in the Massachusetts Collony made upon the twenty sixth day of July in the year one thousand six hundred eighty six, as followeth:

Imprimis I do give and bequeath unto my well beloved wife Rebecka the east end of my Dwelling house to dwell in as long as she live: also my garden and half the fruit of my Orchard and at all times sufficient firewood cut and riven fit for her fire to be layd neer the door by my Executors and the use of a horse, at any time when she do desire the same also I give unto her one cow, which she shall chuse which my Executors shall at their own charge keep and mayntaine for her use, and when the sayd cow come to decay, or need to be fatted of[f], they shall put as good a yong cow in her place for my sayd wives use by them to be mayntayned as aforesayd and my loveing wife shall have liberty to put one swine with ther swine to be keept at ther charge from time to time, till she take them away to fatt, And further my minde and will is that my Executors shall pay or cause to be payd to my sd loveing wife, three pounds and ten shillings yearly Ten shillings thereof to be payd in money and three parts of the remayneing sume to be payd in good marckantable Indian corne and one fourth part in English corne at price Currant, the like quantity and maner of payment to be made each year, so long as my said wife continue this life; Also I give unto my sayd well beloved wife all and every part of my household stuff of every sort whatsoever for her use and at her decease to give to whomsoever she please, and if what I have given prove not sufficient to supply my sayd wives necessity my Executors are to add thereto, by advice from the overseers.

Item. I have given in moveables and in land unto my son-in-Law Thomas Patton of Bileraka the full portion that he is to have upon the account of my daughter Rebecka, his wife, deceased, and do hereby confirm that Land that is now in his hands, that I bought in Bileraka for my son Thomas Payne, to be abide and remayne the lands of the sayd Thomas Patton and heyres and successors for ever Provided the sayd Thomas Patton pay unto my son Thomas Paine so much for his labor and cost in improveing as the sayd land is bettered thereby. And I do give and bequeath to my Grandchild Rebecka Patton five pounds to be payd in Dedham by my Executors within one year after her marriage.

Item. I do give & bequeath unto my Loveing daughter Elizabeth Huntting, & or to her heyers for ever one parcell of meadow Lying in Fowle Meadow contayning three Acres. also my two wood Lotts Lying in the Clapbord Trees, & my two acres of seader swamp lyeing by South Playne. And further I do give & bequeath unto my sayd daughter Elizabeth Huntting fifteen pounes to be payd in Currant country payment, in two payments, five pounds of one sayd paym^t^ shall be payd to her, or her heyers within one year after my decease

& the other ten pounds shall be payd within two yeares after my wives decease, to be payd in good Currant payment at currant contry price in Dedham.

I do nominate apoint & empower my Loveing sons Thomas Paine & John Payne to be my executors to whom I give full power Requisit to do performe this my Last will & Testament, in receiveing & paying debts, funerall charges & all thos things above sayd, equally to be payd by them in such Respect to whom I doe give all the Houses Lands of all sorts not disposed of before to be equally devided in two parts by my son Thomas Payne & John Payne to take his choyce & if either of my said sons decease without Issue, or have not a child live to twenty one yeares of age to inherit; the sayd houses & lands shall then be the legall estate of the surviveing brother or his children & if either of my sons sell any of my sayd Lands the other brother is to have the first ofer of it.

Item. I give to my son Thomas one cow.

Item. I give to my son John all my weaveing tooles and implym^{ts} of all sorts, & all my husbandry tooles & all the rest of my moveables & estate not before expressly given I do give to be equally devided betwixt my executors aforesayd who in paying all debts & legacies are in all things to beare ther equall share according to this my will, & I do Request my Loveing friends Richard Elice, Thomas Battelle & Thomas Aldridge to be ther overseers & suppervisors of this my sayd will whose advice or any two of them my said executors are to take & to do & performe acording therunto, that this my Last will & Testament I do here declare & have for full confirmation set to my hand & seale

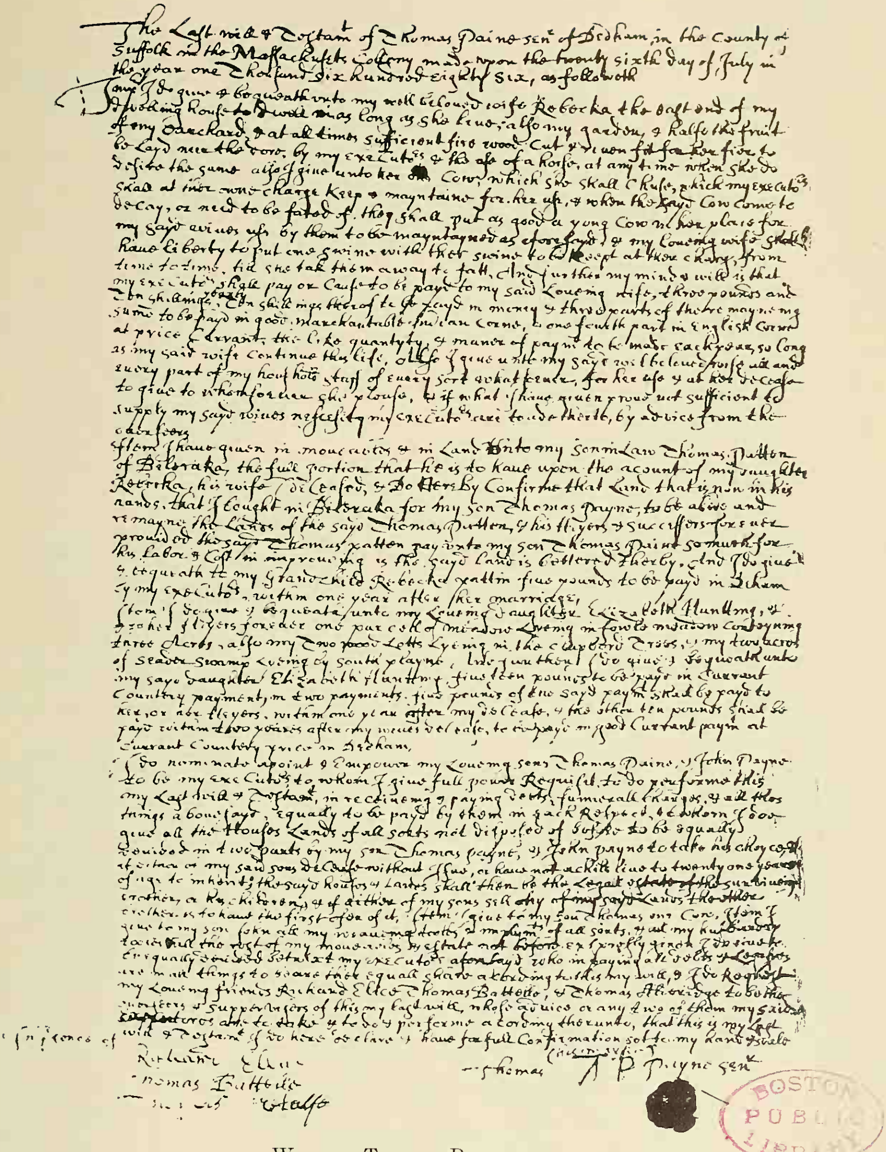
his mark
Thomas T P Payne sen^{r} [seal]

In presence of
Richard Elice
Thomas Battelle
Thomas Metcalfe

We Thomas Payne Jun^{r} & John Payne, the sons of Thomas Payne Sen^{r} of Dedham, Do take notice of the great love & care of our deare father have expressed unto us in his Last will expressed in this paper on the other side expressed which we thankfully accept of & do hereby fully engage to lay by any promises of claimes to any of the estate that might be made by our loveing father to us or either of us upon marriage or at any other time & do fully aprove of this will & engage that it shall be fully & exactly performed in each respect to our best ability, according to the true intent thereof & wherin any difficulty arise in our executorship to act acording to the advice & determination of the supervisors or any two of them according to our dear fathers will for full confirmmation we have set to our hands the twenty sixth day of July one Thousand six hundred eighty six

In presence
Richard Ellice
Thomas Battelle
Thomas Metcalfe

Thomas Payne
John Payne



The Last will & Testamt of Thomas Paine sen[r] of Dedham in the County of Suffolk in the Massachusetts Collony made upon the twenty sixth day of July in the year one Thousand six hundred eighty six, as followeth

Imp[r] I do give & bequeath unto my well beloved wife Rebecka the east end of my dwelling house to dwell in as long as she liue, also my garden, & halfe the fruit of my orchard, & at all times sufficient fire wood cut & [illegible] fit for her fire to be layd neer the door, by my executo[rs] & the use of a horse, at any time when she do desire the same also I give unto her one Cow, which she shall chuse, which my executo[rs] shall at their owne charge keep & mayntaine for her use, & when the sayd Cow come to decay, or need to be fatted of, they shall put as good a yong Cow in her place for my sayd wives use by them to be mayntayned as aforesayd, & my loving wife shall have liberty to put one swine with their swine to be kept at their charg, from time to time, til she tak them away to fatt, And further my mind & will is that my executo[rs] shall pay or cause to be payd to my said Loving wife, three pounds and ten shillings yearly, ten shillings thereof to be payd in money & three parts of the remayning sume to be payd in good marchantable Indian corne, & one fourth part in English corne at price current, the like quantyty & maner of paym[t] to be made each year, so long as my said wife continue this life, also I give unto my sayd well beloved wife all and every part of my househole stuff of every sort what sever, for her use & at her decease to give to whomsoever she please, & if what I have given prove not sufficient to supply my sayd wives necessity my executo[rs] are to add thereto, by advice from the overseers

Item I have given in moveables & in Land unto my son in Law Thomas Patten of Billerika, the full portion that he is to have upon the acount of my daughter Rebecka his wife (deceased), & do hereby confirme that Land that is now in his hands, that I bought in Billerika for my son Thomas Payne, to be and remayne the Lands of the sayd Thomas Patten, & his Heyers & successors forever provided the sayd Thomas Patten pay unto my son Thomas Paine so much for his labor & cost in improving as the sayd land is bettered thereby, And I do give & bequeath to my Grandchild Rebecka Pattin five pounds to be payd in Dedham by my executo[rs], within one year after her marriage,

Item I do give & bequeath unto my Loving daughter Elizabeth Hunting, & to her Heyers forever one parcell of meadow Lying in fowle meadow contayning three acres, also my two [illegible] Letts Lying in the [illegible] [illegible], & my two acres of [illegible] swamp Lying by south playne, And further I do give & bequeath unto my sayd daughter Elizabeth Hunting, fiveteen pounds to be payd in Current Country payment, in two payments, five pounds of the sayd paym[t] shall be payd to her, or her Heyers, within one year after my decease, & the other ten pounds shall be payd within two years after my wives decease, to be payd in good Current paym[t] at Current Country price in Dedham,

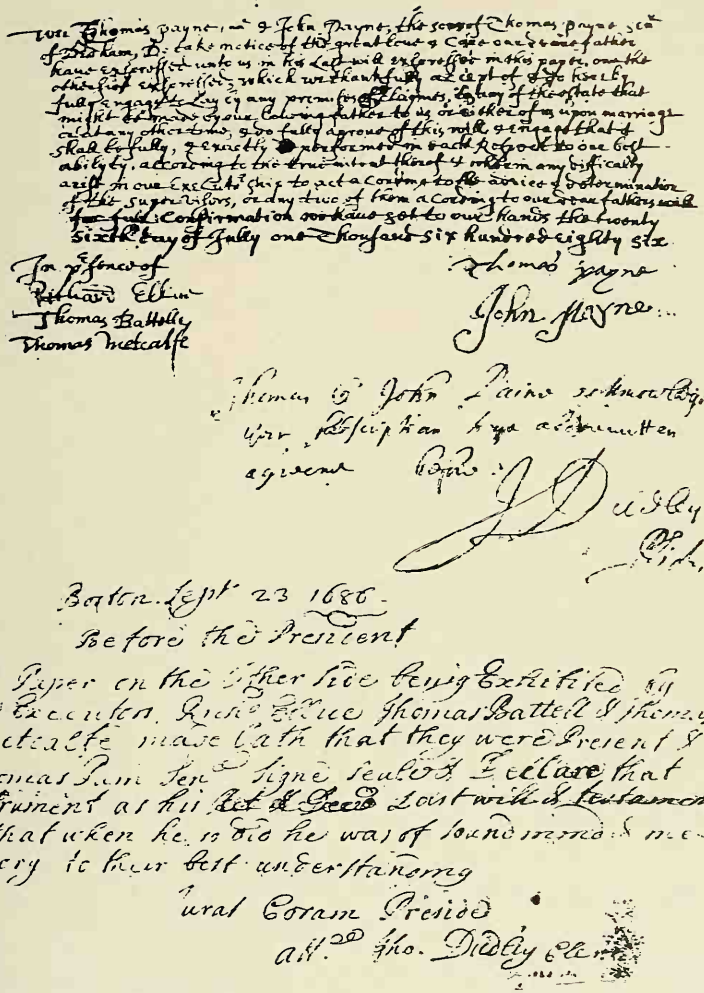
I do nominate apoint & empower my Loving sons Thomas Paine, & John Payne to be my executo[rs], to whom I give full power Requisit, to do performe this my Last will & Testam[t], in receiving & paying debts, funerall charges, & all thos things above sayd, equally to be payd by them in each Respect, to whom I do give all the Houses Lands of all sorts not disposed of before to be equally devided in two parts by my son Thomas Payne, & John Payne to take his choyce, if either of my said sons decease without Issue, or have not a child live to twenty one years of age to inherit, the sayd houses & Lands shall then be the Legal estate of the surviving brother, & his children, & if either of my sons sell any of my sayd Lands the other brother is to have the first offer of it, Item I give to my son Thomas one Cow, Item I give to my son John all my weaving tools & implym[ts] of all sorts, & all my husbandry tools, & all the rest of my moveables & estate not before expressly given I do give to be equally devided betwixt my executo[rs] aforesayd who in paying all debts & legacies are in all things to beare their equall share acording to this my will, & I do Request my Loving friends Richard Ellice, Thomas Battelle, & Thomas Aldridge to be the overseers & supervisors of this my last will, whose advice or any two of them my said executors are to take & to do & performe acording thereunto, that this is my Last will & Testam[t] I do here declare & have for full Confirmation set to my hand & seale

In presence of
Richard Ellice
Thomas Battelle
[illegible] Metcalfe

Thomas [his mark] TP Payne sen[r]

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Will of Thomas Payne 3



WILL OF THOMAS PAYNE 3—Continued

Thomas & John Paine acknowledged their subscription to ye above written agreem[t]
before J. Dudley Pres.

Boston Sept. 23, 1686.
Before the President

The paper on the other side being Exhibited by the Executors Rich[d] Ellice Thomas Battell & Thomas Metcalfe made oath that they were Present & saw Thomas Pain Sen[r] Signe Seale & declare that Instrument as his Last will & Testament & that when he so did he was of sound mind & memory to their best understanding

Jurat Coram Preside
Att[st] Tho Dudley Cler.

Inventory.

Dedham Sept. 16, 1686.

An Inventory of the Estate of Thomas Payn Sen[r] Deceased in Dedham taken and made by us whose names are subscribed as followeth:

	£.	s.	d.
Impr[s]. The wearing apparell of all sorts	6:	1:	6
It. in armour and ammunition	2:	1	
It. in bookes of Divinity	0:	16	
In the bed Chamber:			
The bed & all that appertains thereunto	5:	15	
It. a large Chest	0:	4	
It. 16 severall pewter vessells or Things	1:	6	
It. 6 severall brasse vessells or things	2:	1:	6
It. severall small things in the dayry or little roome and in the buttery apprised at	1:	16	
In the Hall:			
It. one joyned table, 2 joyned stools, 3 chaires, fire-pan, tongs, peele, 2 trammells, cob Irons, bellows, a lookinglasse and other small things apprised at	1:	15	
In the biggest Chamber:			
It. a flock bed as it now stands with all that belongs thereto	2:	15	
It. a trundle bed & all that belongs thereto	2:	0	
It. in sheetes, pillow beers broad clothes napkins	3:	14	6
It. in Barrells and other small vessells & other small things	3:	0	
In the little Chamber:			
It. severall husbandry tooles & other small things & old Iron	4:	0:	6
It. a plow and a brake and 2 old fanns	0:	11	
It. 7 cattle	17:	10	
It. Rye in the barn, corn in the house and corne on the land	3:	10	
It. 6 common rites	9:	0	
It. the dwelling house barn and shop	40:	0	
It. the whole houselot of upland & meadow	64:	0	

It. 2 acres and a half of meadow in severall places	45:	10:	
It. 40 acres and a half of upland &c as it lyeth in severall places	36:	0	
It. 6 acres and a qr of swamp	5:	5	
It. Loomes stays & all the weaving implem^{ts}	8:	0	
It. 3 swine	1:		
Debts due to the Estate and from the Estate uncertain.			
Totall	266:	13:	6

Subscribed by us

Thomas Fuller Timo Dwight

Boston Sept. 23, 1686. Before the President

Thomas & John Payne Executors to the last Will of Thomas Payne made oath that the Acco^{t} above containes a just and true Inven^{t} of his Estate of what hath come to their knowledge & that when more appears they will cause it to be added.

Attests Tho. Dudley Cler.
Jurat Coram Proside (1)

One item in the inventory is of great importance. It is the reference to "bookes in Divinity" which Thomas Payne possessed at the time of his death in 1686. In all probability his father brought these books in the *Mary Anne* in 1637. Presumably they were works of the Independents or non-conformists of that period. These books may have included some of the writings of Rev. William Ames, D. D., the famous Puritan divine whose widow brought his library in the *Mary Anne* to New England as already stated. Presumably there were in Thomas Payne's library the writings of Rev. Jeremy Burrows, D.D., minister of Tittleshall, in Norfolk, who was deprived by Bishop Wren for not reading to his congregation *The Book of Sports.* It may have included Burrows's sermons on *Moses His Self-Denyall.* It is probable that there were volumes from the pen of Rev. Edmund Calamy, D.D., the elder, who conformed "in a few things" but strenuously objected to reading to his congregation "that wicked book of sports" as he himself asserted.

Children, born in Dedham:

6. Rebecca,[3] b. 19 Sept. 1642.
7. Thomas, b. 29 Mar. 1644.
8. John, b. 27 Apr. 1646.
9. Elizabeth, b. 6 Mar. 1648.

4. Peter[2] Payne (Thomas 1) was born in England, probably in Wrentham, 14 Mar. 1616/17; died at Southold, N. Y., before the 15 Sept. 1658. He married Marie (Mary) ——, probably be-

(1) Suffolk Probate, 9: 391.

Forger

tween 1640 and 1645, who survived him and married (second) 24 May 1660, Jeremiah Vail as his second wife. She died probably before 1685.

The time of his coming to America and the place of his arrival are unknown. His name was not included in his father's application for permission to leave England in 1637, at which time he would have been twenty-one years of age. He may have come to Boston instead of Salem, as there was one Peter Payne who was a debtor of Robert Button, of Boston, in 1650. His name does not appear in the Salem or Dedham records, in which places he had brothers living in 1650. Mr. Charles Benjamin Moore says in an address, "And we have the names of passengers admitted to have come to Salem in the *Mary Anne* with Mr. Paine [Thomas, father of Peter] and his family. These did not include Mr. Paine's son, Peter, who arrived in Salem before them and came to Southold, as did also Thomas Moore and his wife, Martha." (1)

As a guide to the residence of Peter, preceding his settlement in Southold, it is reasonable to assume that he was an acquaintance and neighbor of his wife before he married her, and also, as her father had been a resident of Dedham and Watertown and Martha's Vineyard, that Peter had lived in one or both of the last mentioned places.

He was a resident of Southold in or before 1657. Two grants of land to him need consideration separately. First, in 1657, he was granted a piece of land of four acres, in the centre of the village, on the south side of Town street, and facing on the street, with Thomas Moore on the east, John Corey on the west, and Charles Glover on the south. It is near the present location of the Town Clerk's office.

"Minister [John] Young's house stood on the south west corner of the Main street and the driveway which ran down to the landing at the head to Town Creek and nearly all of the twelve or more settlers who came with Pastor Young in 1640, or about that time, including Barnabas Horton, Richard Terry, Mathias Curwin, John Cory, Peter Payne and the first Henry Case, and others organized the town and the First Church and had their homes in the neighborhood." (2)

It appears probable that Peter built a house upon this four-acre piece as soon as it came into his possession, and that he cultivated all or much of the land for garden or farm purposes. He lived upon this home lot only about a year, from the grant in 1657 to the report of the inventory of his estate to the New Haven court in 1658, after his death. The name of the next owner is

(1) Southold 250th. Anniv. Celebration, p. 142.)
(2) A. M. Salmon in the Southold Traveler, May 10, 1905.

Jeremiah Vail, in 1662, who had married Mary Payne, Peter's widow, 24 May 1660.

The second piece of land granted to Peter Payne consisted of eighteen acres, and was woodland, needful for fuel and for building purposes. He obtained it in 1658, not long before his death. It was situated on the same main street, further to the eastward, on the north side of the street, and with Robert Smyth to the west. It passed to his son, Peter Jr., in 1658, after his death probably; and he built a house upon it and lived there until he disposed of it to his brother, John, known as John jun., when John was married in 1679. At John's death, in 1707, mention is made in his will of his new house on the eastern part of the lot, as distinguishing it from an old house on the western part of the lot. Some portion of this land has remained in the possession of Peter's descendants for about two hundred years. (1) No will is known.

"At a Court of magistrates held in New Haven, 28 May 1660; —An Inventory of the estate of Peter Paine, late of Southold deceased, was presented, amounting to £74, 10s, 6d; take the 15, of Sept. 1658, by Barnabas Horton, Charles Glouer & William Purrier, who were sworne the day & yeare aboue written." In these records, this inventory of Peter's property follows immediately after that of his mother's estate.

It is stated in Atwater's *History of The New Haven Colony*, 673-4, that Rev. John Young's company came to Yennicot (now Southold) in the year 1639 and that probably Peter Payne and twenty-three other men whose names are given were of Rev. John Young's company in that year. The same volume, p. 677, states that he left a son and daughters.

The deaths in Southold for the year 1658 are herewith chronologically reproduced:

1658. Elizabeth Payne wid. died the [month and day missing].
1658. Mrs. Underhill died the [month and day missing].
1658. Abigail Wells died the 19th of August.
1658. Daniel Tuthill died 18th of the same month.
1658. Matthias Curwin died the [day and month missing].
1658. Peter Payne died the [day and month missing].
1658. Thomas Cooper died the [day and month missing].
1658/9. Patience Wells died the 18th of February. (2)

This list indicates that Elizabeth Payne, widow, died between the 25 Mar. and 19 Aug. 1658, and that Peter Payne, her son, died there between 28 Aug. and 15 Sept. 1658.

When my father prepared his family records for publication the name of Peter's wife was unknown to him. Later Miss Lucy D. Ackerly informed me that Mary was her Christian name, but

(1) Southold Town Records, J. W. Case.
(2) Town Records of Southold, 1:464.

her surname was not known. Now, while this volume is in press, Mr. Chamberlain has made an interesting discovery. He finds that her family name was Folger. The facts are as follows:

Benjamin Franklin, while on a visit to England in 1758, commenced to collect materials relating to his Franklin and Folger ancestry. His mother was Abiah Folger, daughter of Peter and Mary (Morrill) Folger of Nantucket and granddaughter of John and Meribah (Gibbs) Folger who came from England in 1635 and settled at Martha's Vineyard.

The earliest letter relating to the Folgers (Foulgers) was written to Dr. Franklin by M. ——— Foulger from Illington, County of Norfolk, England, 5 Feb. 1759, as follows:

"Peter Foulger whent when he was a Lad with a Neighbouring Gentleman . . . to New England. After his arrival he Frequent-[ly] Convers'd with his Relations, who lived at, or near, Windham [Wymondham] in Norfolk."

"John Foulger married Mirriba Gibs in Old England by hir he had one sone named Peter and one *Daughter that married a Pain on Long Island.* Peter married Mary Morrils and settled on the Island of Nantucket."

Another letter dated at Nantucket, 18 Oct. 1763, contains the following information:

"John Foulger the Ancestor of our Family came out of the City of Norwich in the County of Norfolk—he married Miriba Gibs [Meribah Gibbs] in Great Britain and Brought Hir and his son Peter *and one Daughter to New England—the Daughter married to a Paine on Long island and there is a numerous of-spring from Hir but for Perticulars I know nothing.*

"Peter married with Mary Morrils, a young woman that Came from England with Hew [Hugh] Petars and had two Sons John and Eleazer and Seven Daughters namely, Johanna married [John] Coleman, Dorcas married [Joseph] Pratt, Barsheba married [Joseph] Pope, Patience married [John] Harker, Bethiah married [John] Barnard, Experience married [John] Swain, Abiah married [Josiah] Franklin." (1)

John Folger came with Rev. Hugh Peters. In his *Journal* Gov. John Winthrop said that "Hugh Peter sailed from Plymouth, England, in the ship *Abigail* with John Winthrop Jr. Sir Henry Vane and others and arrived" in Massachusetts, 6 Oct. 1635. He adds: "The *Abigail* [was] ten weeks from Plymouth with 220 persons and many cattle." In a footnote to the foregoing statement James Savage said that of the 220 passengers on the *Abigail* only 180 names are preserved in the Custom-house list in London. (2)

(1) The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, 23: 18, 19.
(2) Winthrop's Journal, 1: 201, 202.

The names of John Folger and his family are among those which are lost. However, we know that he was proposed for a proprietor of Dedham in 1638, had a homestall granted to him in Watertown in 1642 and about this time joined Thomas Mayhew Jr. in the settlement of Martha's Vineyard. Here he died shortly before 22 Oct. 1660. In his last sickness he made a nuncupative will to which John Pease, Mary Pease his wife and Goodwife Arey testified.

"The Testimony of Goodwife Arey Before the Town was: she saith that she went to John Folgers when he was sick before he died and saith she heard him say—wife to have all he had as long as she lived. Eleazer to have the house and land after his wife's death. *Mary to have the Cow presently and another after his wife's death.* Nothing to Peter he had spent or Put away so much Before." (1)

It is evident, therefore, that the daughter of John Folger, who married a Paine, of Long Island, was Mary, wife of Peter Payne, of Southold; that, according to the Southold Town Records, Mary Payne was a widow before her remarriage in 1660; and that Peter Payne was the only man of the name to die on Long Island before 1660. By this marriage of Peter and Mary (Folger) Payne, these relationships become apparent:—that, as she was the sister of Peter Folger, she was the aunt of Abiah (Folger) Franklin, and their children were cousins; and that all descendants of Peter and Mary Payne have a common ancestor with Benjamin Franklin in John Folger, of Martha's Vineyard.

September 15, 1658.

An Inventorie of the 'state of Peter Payne, late of Southold deceased as followeth, Vidl[t]:

Impris—One house with all the land and meadowe	£20:	0:	0
It. Indean corne	10:	0:	0
It. 4 cowes	18:	0	
It. Young cattle	3:	0	
It. Swyne	4:	0	
It. Beadstead, bead & beding	5:	0	
It. The apparell of the deceased	3:	13	
It. a parcell of course woollen cloath	0:	18	
It. A chest, cradle with other trumpery	2:	17	
It. a muskett, sword & rest	2:	5	
It. brasse, putter with a smoothing iron	2:	5	
It. A shovell, tongs, ax, handsawe	0:	16	
It. two old bibles with other books	0:	14	
It. more lumber in the house	1:	02	

Apprisers underwritten sworne the day abovesaid

Barnabas Horton
William Purrier
Charles Glover

(1) Banks's History of Martha's Vineyard, 2: 67.

"Mary the late wife of Peter Payne sworne, that shee gave in to the Apprisers all her husbands estate." (1)

Children born in Salem:

10. PETER,[3] b. about 1645.
11. JOHN, b. about 1647.

5. JOHN[2] PAYNE (Thomas 1), was born in England, probably in Wrentham, 26 Aug. 1620; died in the village of Orient, Long Island, N.Y., after 1700. (2) He married MARY (GLOVER?).

It is assumed that he came to Salem, in 1637, with his father, as his name appears in his father's application for permission to leave England. He was about seventeen years of age at that time. When his name appears again is in the record of transfer of land in Salem and Beverly, which had belonged to his father, as already mentioned, and the date was April, 1652. It may be inferred that when he sold his property in Salem, he moved to some other place. He did not go to Dedham, apparently, where his brother Thomas had resided for twelve years. He may have gone directly to Southold and Orient, and perhaps thereby preceded his brother Peter by five years. He was thirty-two years of age in 1652.

A reference to him is the following:

"In the year 1700, which was fifty years after the first settlement of our village, there were not more than twenty-four families, and which occupied about the same number of tenements. The heads of those families were, commencing on the west end, viz. 9th. John Pain and his son John." Also, "As early as the year 1700, a neck of land adjoining the bay, south of Thomas Terry, was owned and occupied by a Mr. Payne. The lot is called to this day Old Barn Lot. There was formerly a house there, we believe, for previous to Thomas Terry's coming in possession there was an old barn on the premises. It was standing as late as 1775. Near this old barn was a conspicuous and valuable pear tree. Its fruit was proverbial through all the district as of the first quality and assuredly delicious. The inhabitants for miles around in the season of fruit, would be anxiously inquiring for "Payne's pears." The fruit of this tree was admired and sought after by the curious antiquarian for nearly one hundred years after the tree had been first set out by Mr. Payne." "Mr. Elisha Mulford now owns the Old Barn Lot." (2)

There has been much confusion about what land he owned. Many pieces of real estate in Southold, and Orient were owned by a John Payne; and there were three adult persons who bore the name at one time: John sen. of Orient, and his son, John jun.,

(1) Southold Town Records, 1:444.
(2) Griffin's Journal of Southold, p. 34, 35.

of Orient; and Peter, of Southold, had a son, John, known as junior, to distinguish him possibly from his uncle John of Orient. It seems probable, however, that the following are properties of John Payne sen. of Orient:

"August 1663. John Payne his mill at Toms Creeke & ffiveteene acres of woodland" (1)

"17 Januarie, 1667, Wee whose names are hereunto subscribed beinge Arbitrators indifferently chosen to end all matters in controversie betweene John Youngs, mariner and John Payne to the day of the date hereof in . . . . relacon to the mill and fifteene acres of Land." (2)

"To all people to whome these presents shall come, John Paine of Southold and Mary his wife send greeting: Whereas said John Paine is possessed of a percell of land by estimation sixtye acres, lying in ye Necke called upper Oyster pond Necke, bounded Westward on a percell of land late of Geoffery Jones,— East with ye land of John Herbert, Know Yee that we, John Paine and Mary his wife in consideration of eight pounds sterling, doe give grant and sell unto Ralph Gouldsmith of London that percell and tract of land before mentioned, with appurtenances. In Witness whereof ye sd John Paine and Mary his wife have hereunto set their hands and seals, this 1st. May, 1665.

mark of
John X Paine. Recorded 7 Oct. 1700." (3)

"Oyster Pond this 16 July 1673. These Ynes testifie that we underwritten doe give freely to Symon Grover or his assignee, all our whole rights in a piece of medow which lyeth common betwixt Eagle Neck and Thomas Moore Senors medow." Signed by twelve persons, one being John Paine. (4)

"At a Generall Court Held att Newhaven For the Jurisdiction, the 29th. of May 1661." After appointing Mr. Wm Wells and Capt. John Young, Magistrates for Southold: "Some queries put by some of Southold to Court."

"3 Query: propounded concerning a drumer, whether they might not choose such a one as was not a freeman, & chose by the generall vote of ye company. The court answered because of there present necessity & his fitness, they allowed John Paine to be drumer whom they nominated." (5)

It seems probable that John sen. of Orient was the one appointed drummer. He would have been forty years old in May 1661; and he was not made a freeman until the following year. (See next paragraph) His son John, if born about 1645, would

(1) Southold T. Rec., Case, i: 138.
(2) Same, i: 371.
(3) Same, ii: 250.
(4) S. T. R., Case, i. 313.
(5) New Haven Col. Rec. Hoadly, ii, 407.

have been sixteen years of age. John jr., son of Peter, if born about 1647, would have been fourteen years of age.

"Severall of the inhabitants at Southold accepted to be made free of this colony [Connecticut] unless anything appeare to interupt the same; Mr. Wells, Thomas Terrey, Philemon Dickerson, Jo; Paine." &c. General Assembly at Hartford, 9 Oct. 1662. (1)

Among thirty-two names of persons appointing Capt. John Youngs their Deputy from Southold to the General Assembly of Conn., at Hartford, in 1662, was that of John Paine and it was probably John sen. of Orient.

LETTER FROM JOHN PAYNE TO SAMUEL WYLLYS

"Louinge And Kinde Sir my Best Respected Seruis presented vnto you hopeing In the lord you are In Good health As we were Att this present wrighting Blessed Be God for it theses few Lines Ar to Lett you vnderstand the Deferance Betw[een] *my Kinsman* And I About the Ileland for Sinc we Came from you *Jeofrey* would Needs have me to Clere him from the Ileland And Suddenly After that we Cam from Hartford he went to the Ileland with Some that I hiered to Goe Along with him and we Clered him of from the Ileland and he woulde be payd for his viage to the Ileland and we payd him: for his viage thether: But Thus Sir to Lett you vnderstand I have Clered him of so far as my power will rech and If you please Sir to Consent to the Same to Clere him of Never to have more to Doe with it the Kace (?) of that time which I tooke it for I shall Thinke well of it and will to the vtmost of my power Doe the Best I Can for you there to the pformanc of what I have vndertaken But if you shall think it fit to Keepe him to the Bargin which was made Betwene him And me for my owne pt I shall not have to Doe with all any Longer: though I must Nedes Confesse it troubles me to wright In this maner But the Caus Is grate *my Kinsman* have not proved himselfe wright and Cordle with me: In his proceedings therefore In Love I would Desire you Sir to send a Discharge from vnder yor hand to me that I may wholely Clere him of from the Ileland for Sinc I Clered him soe far as I Cound he would Come one [on] Again: Because he Apprehend Somethinge to be Gott from thenc and Doth Reporte vp and Downe that he have more to Doe there then I have: and Likewise the saw which you Let vs have for our vse vpon the Ileland he have profered it to sell to some In our towne the which we Can Do noe other But let you vnderstand it: I would Intreat you Sir to send me word whether you Gave the saw onely to *Jeofrey* or whether you Gaue the saw for our vse vpon the Ileland for *my kinsman* Doth reporte that the saw was a fre gift of yours to him onely:

futher Desireing yo[r] patienc to veiw these Lines about the [ ] ate which were taken of *when my wife was a widdow* which you Sir have my wife there was tow which the ship Carpender of our towne tooke of when he Got moots vpon the Ileland and *my Kinsman* Doth Claim A[ ] In them soe that I Cannot Git the pay [for] them soe Desireing you Sir to send me full power vnder yor hand that I may

(1) Colonial Rec. of Conn., i, 338.

take ore Recouer the pay one [on] him, the truth Is Sir we have much to wright vnto you of *my Kinsmans* Carrige towards me: But I shall suspend hopeing In God that I and my wife ore one of vs will Be with you ere Longe when oppertunity presents soe In hast I Rest yours to Command to the vtmost of my power.

John Payne:

ffrom Southold: fabuary 13th 1662
[Indorsed] Letter John Payne to Sam Wyllys 1662. (1)

There are exceedingly important statements in the abovesaid letter. They show that Mary the wife of John Payne whom he married prior to 13 Feb. 1662, was at the time of their marriage a widow and that he had a kinsman living in Southold at that time whom he calls Jeffery.

We may assume that Jeffrey was his Christian name as no family of that name lived there and that his kinsman was Geoffrey Jones who lived at Oyster Ponds from 1661 to 1664. He married in Southold, 24 May 1661, Elizabeth Glover, and removed back to Salem in 1668. (2) also (3)

Geoffery Jones died in Salem or vicinity before 11 Sept. 1674. He and John Payne must have been kinsmen by marriage.

It is conjectured that John Payne's wife was Mary Glover, daughter of Charles Glover who removed from Salem to Southold about 1652 and who had a daughter Elizabeth, bp. in Salem, 13 May 1640 and also a daughter Mary bp. there 24 Apr. 1642.

Assessment Rates of Southold 16 Sept. 1675:

John Paine, 1 heade £18; 10 acres land £10; 2 oxen £12; 5 cows £1: 3-Yr old £29; 3: 2-Yr olds £7: 10; 2 Yerlings £3; 3 horses £36; 10 gotes £4; total £119:10s. (4)

THE DECLARATION OF THOMAS TERRY

Know all Men by these presents That whereas the Right Honorable, the Governor hath beene pleased to graunt mee on the behalfe of my selfe & associates, a Licence to purchase a certaine parcell of Land at Matinicock of the Indyan Proprietors, I do hereby freely consent & declare that if the businesse aforesaid can bee attained to, the number of the associates shall bee foure more besides myselfe, That is to say Mr. Thomas Lovelace, Mr. Matthias Nicolls, Mr. John Payne & the hayres of Mr. John Alcocke to be joyned with myselfe Allways provided That each person who hath equall share with the rest doe beare an equal proporcon of all Charges, whether of Purchase or otherwise. In testimony whereof I have hereunto sett my hand this 11th day of July 1670. Thomas Terrey.

The Matinicock lands were between Hempstead and Oyster Bay.

(1) Collections of the Conn. Hist. Soc., 21: 135-7.
(2) Southold Town Records, I: 463-466.
(3) Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, 2: 562.
(4) Documentary Hist. of New York (1849), 2: 447.

Francis Lovelace gave free Leave and Lycence unto Mr. John Payne and Mr. Thomas Terry and their Associates in His Royall Highness his Name to Treat with the Indyans for Their Right and Interest in any part of Matinicock Lands not already purchased. Given at Forte James in New York 11 July 1671. (1)

Child:

12. JOHN,[3] born about 1660.

(1) Oyster Bay Town Records, 2: 672, 675, 676, 678.

THIRD GENERATION

6. Rebecca[3] Payne (Thomas 3), born in Dedham, "the 19th of the 7 Mo." [Sept.] 1642, (1): died in Billerica, 19 May, 1680. (2).

She married in Dedham, 1 Apr., 1662, Thomas[2] Patten, of Billerica: born in Cambridge, Oct. 1636: died 16 Jan. 1689/90: son of William[1] and Mary (———) Patten. He married second 20 May 1686 Sarah Dunton, of Reading. Her name by some authorities is given as Didson or Ditson, but the name of Dunton is that given by the Billerica records. (3) She was the widow of Samuel Dunton and her maiden name was Sarah Kendall. She married third Thomas Richardson.

In 1654 Thomas Patten went to Billerica to live and resided there until his death. His house was west of Long street, south of the Common, near the house of Francis Richardson. He did not seem to take an active part in the public affairs of the town, but he owned considerable land there at the time of his death. He also owned an interest in a sawmill near Pattenville. (2).

"Billerica being a frontier settlement, there was great fear of the Indians and much dread of an attack from them. In 1675 an order was passed by the selectmen and committee of the militia appointing garrison houses and assigning citizens to them."

We make the following extract from the order:

"5. They appoint Thomas Pattin's house for garrison & to entertaine Goldin Moore, Samuel ffrost, Jno. Kidder, Roger Toothaker & John Trull; seven soldiers & five families." (2)

Her father, Thomas Payne, of Dedham, in his will of 26 July 1686, bequeathed "unto my son-in-Law Thomas Patten of Bileraka, the full portion that he is to haue upon the account of my daughter Rebecka, his wife deceased." Also, "I do give & bequeath to my Grandchild Rebecka Pattin five pounds." This may have been land allotted to Thomas Payne in 1665/6.

Children (Patten), born in Billerica:

Mary,[4] b. 21 Aug. 1664; m. 5 Mar. 1703, Benjamin Cromwell of Charlestown, son of John Cromwell, the Dunstable pioneer.

Thomas, b. 22 Mar. 1665/6; m. Hannah Foster.

(1) Dedham Town Records, p. 2.
(2) Patten Genealogy, by Baldwin, p. 16.
(3) History of Billerica, by Hazen, p. 108, gives Sarah Didson.

Nathaniel, b. 14 Sept. 1668; m. Hannah Ross.
William, b. 12 May 1671; m. Mary Rogers.
Rebecca, b. 29 Jan. 1674/5; m. Joseph Davis. She d. 13 Feb. 1750. Eleven children.
Sarah, b. 18 June 1677.
Elizabeth, b. 8 May 1680; m. James Wright of Medford.

Children by second wife, born in Billerica:

Mehitable, b. 28 Feb. 1686/7; m. Sergt. William French, b. in Billerica, 8 Aug. 1687; d. 25 Feb. 1746. She d. 15 Jan. 1743. Their grandson William French was the celebrated victim of the "Westminster Massacre"—the first organized resistance to royal authority in the Colonies. Here follows the quaint inscription upon his tombstone:

"In memory of William French. Son to Mr. Nathanial French. Who Was Shot at Westminster March y^e^ 13th, 1775, by the hands of Cruel Ministerial tools Of George 3d, in the Courthouse at a 11 a Clock at Night in the 22d year of his Age.

For Murder his Blood by Vengeance Cries
Here William French his Body lies,
King George the third his Tory Crew
tha with a Bawl his head Shot threw
For Liberty and his Countrys Good
he Lost his Life his Dearest blood." (1)

Kendall, b. 20 Apr. 1689; m. first, Abigail ———, and second, Abigail Kittredge; m. third, Susanna ———.

7. Thomas[3] Payne (Thomas 3), was born in Dedham, 29 Mar. 1644: died there between 24 Jan. and 25 Feb. 1725/6. A difficulty with dates in the records is this: "Thomas, the son of Thomas & Rebecca Paine, was born the 29 of the 1 mo. 1644." (2) "Thomas, ye sone of our brother Thomas Paine & his wife Rebecka was baptized 24d. 1m. 1644." (3)

He married first in Dedham, 25 Apr. 1671, Rebecca Peck, who died there 28 Nov. 1682, probably without issue; married second Margaret —— who died before 1689; married third in Dedham, 30 Aug. 1689 Mary Lamson, who died there 5 Apr. 1718. She was probably daughter of William and Sarah Lamson of Ipswich.

He was a shoemaker, as appears in his will, and perhaps a farmer, also, as he owned several pieces of land. His name appears first in the list of persons capable of voting in Dedham, in 1666, soon after attaining his majority; and the first tax laid upon him was in 1670. From that time his name appears regularly in

(1) N. E. H. G. Reg., 44:370.
(2) Dedham Records, p. 2.
(3) Dedham Church Records, p. 28.

the tax lists until 1706. He was designated as junior and his father as senior.

There were grants of land to him: one of them on 31 Jan. 1698/9, "swamp granted to his father Thomas Payne not yet layed out;" and another, of ten acres, on 26 Feb. 1704/5, which had been "granted to his father Thomas Paine Deceased."

His name appears in some deeds, recorded in the Registry of Deeds, Boston, one of them, 22 Oct. 1717, to his son-in-law, Josiah Smith and "my daughter, Mary, his wife."

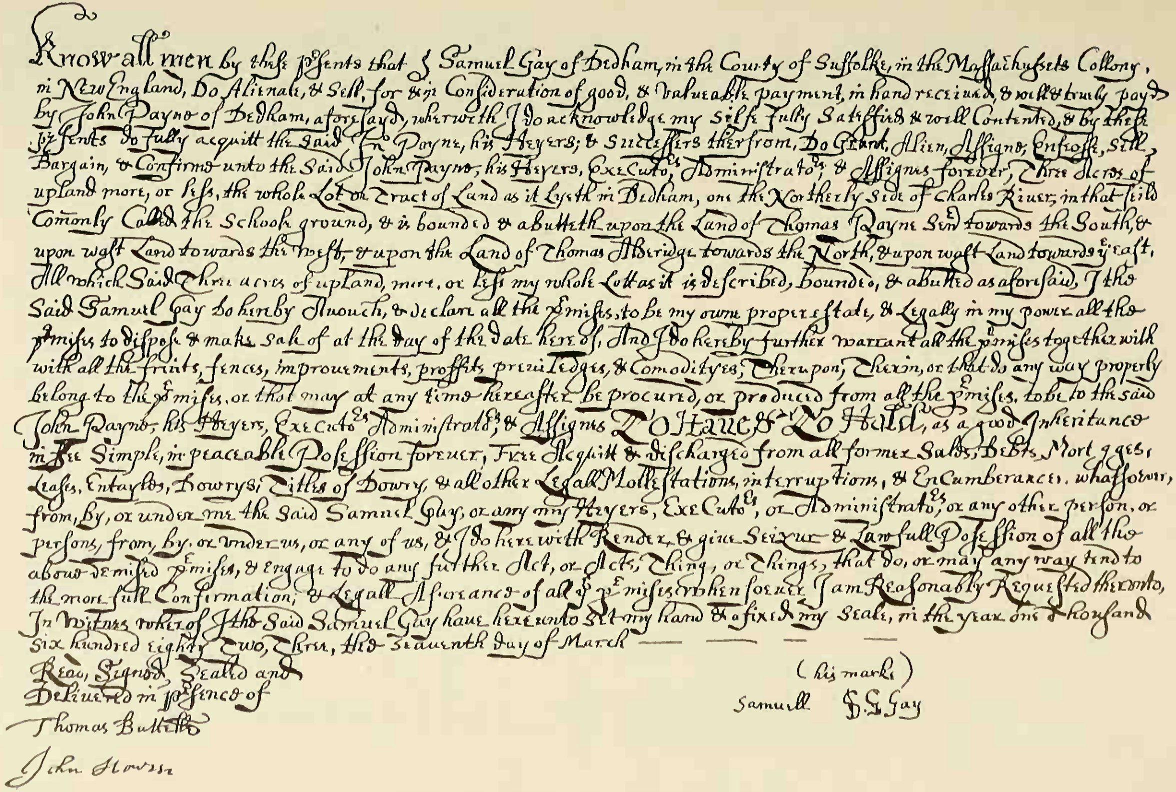
An interesting account of legal proceedings is given in the following quotation concerning a Thomas Payne, probably Thomas, jun.:—

To the much Hon'rd the Gouernr. the Dept Gouernr. and the Asistants and Deputies. assembled in Generall Courts at Boston. 7.of.3. mo 1662:

The petition of vs the Inhabitants of Dedham. whose names are heere vnto subscribed: Humbly sheweth:

That whereas there haue bene some controuersey depending betwixt our Towne.and seuerall Indians the Inhabitants of Naticke.who without our consent.and contrary to our declared intent.haue entered vpon.empued.and possessed.some pt of our Lande granted to vs by the Honord Generall Courte: in which case we moued the Generall Courte Anno 1655 for aduice.whose counsell (vpon debate of the Case) was that we should referre it for issue to a due course of Lawe.wherevnto. at length we haue attended.after the endeauors to settle the case in a more loueing.and peaceable waye p'ved ineffectuall.and whereas vpon the bringing it to Legall Tryall in the Countie Courte at Boston.the Jurie findeing for vs the plantifes the magistrats.were pleased not to accept the verdict.wherevpon the Case came by course to the Court of Asistants.where the Jury againe findeing for vs.and the verdict being prsented to the Magistrates owned by all the Jury.recorded.and declared.the magistrates were pleased afterwards to send the Jurie out agayne.and then some of the Jurie dissented from that virdict formerly agreed vnto where vpon the Magistrats adjourned that Courte to the Twelfth of May instant.by reason of which adjournm't we are vncapable of haueing the said case issued.this prsent Court.in case the bench. & Jurie shauld not concurre.the time of prsenting petitions.to this Court being before that time past.and we not haueing optunitie to take Coppies of the Records of Court.they being with the Jurie vntill the Twelfth of this prsent moneth.without which Records we cannot p'duce the Case.which Coppies.without order from this Court.we cannot attayne.

The Prmises considered.we humbly praye this much Honord Court.that we maye yet peaceably posesse and enjoye our Lawefull Rights in the case prmised.and that by the Fa( ) and Justice thereof.this controuersie may be issued.in Case it be not settled to our Comfort by the Court and Jurie before mentioned not doubting but that we as subjects to this Gouernmt shall as freely enjoye the benefit of Lawe. as we haue beene.are.& we hope shall continue free and ready to beare



Know all men by these presents that I Samuel Gay of Dedham, in the County of Suffolke, in the Massachusetts Collony,
in New England, Do Alienate, & Sell, for & in Consideration of good, & valueable payment, in hand received, & well & truly payd
by John Payne of Dedham, aforesayd, wherewith I do acknowledge my selfe fully Satisfied & well Contented, & by these
presents do fully acquitt the said Jn Payne, his Heyers, & Successors therfrom, Do Grant, Alien, Assigne, Enfeoffe, Sell,
Bargain, & Confirme unto the Said John Payne, his Heyers, Executors, Administrators, & Assignes forever, Three Acres of
upland more, or less, the whole Lot or Tract of Land as it Lyeth in Dedham, on the Northerly Side of Charles River, in that field
Comonly Called the School ground, & is bounded & abutteth upon the Land of Thomas Payne Sen towards the South, &
upon wast Land towards the west, & upon the Land of Thomas Aldridge towards the North, & upon wast Land towards the east,
All which Said Three acres of upland, more, or less my whole Lott as it is described, bounded, & abutted as aforesaid, I the
Said Samuel Gay do hereby Avouch, & declare all the premises, to be my owne proper estate, & Legally in my power all the
premises to dispose & make sale of at the day of the date hereof, And I do hereby further warrant all the premises together with
with all the fruits, fences, improvements, proffits previledges, & Comodityes, Thereupon, Therein, or that do any way properly
belong to the premises, or that may at any time hereafter be procured, or produced from all the premises, to be to the said
John Payne, his Heyers, Executors Administrators, & Assignes To Have & To Hold, as a good Inheritance
in Fee Simple, in peaceable Possession forever, Free Acquitt & discharged from all former Sales, Debts, Mortgages,
Leases, Entayles, Dowrys, Titles of Dowry, & all other Legall Mollestations, interruptions, & Encumberances, whatsoever,
from, by, or under me the Said Samuel Gay, or any my Heyers, Executors, or Administrators, or any other person, or
persons, from, by, or under us, or any of us, & I do herewith Render, & give Seizure & Lawfull Possession of all the
above demised premises, & engage to do any further Act, or Acts, Thing, or Things, that do, or may any way tend to
the more full Confirmation, & Legall Assurance of all the premises when ever I am Reasonably Requested thereunto,
In witness whereof I the Said Samuel Gay have hereunto set my hand & afixed my Seale, in the year one thousand
six hundred eighty two, three, the seaventh day of March — — — —

Read, Signed, Sealed and
Delivered in presence of
Thomas Battelle
John Slowse

(his mark)
Samuell S G Gay

Deed of Samuel Gay to John Pain 8

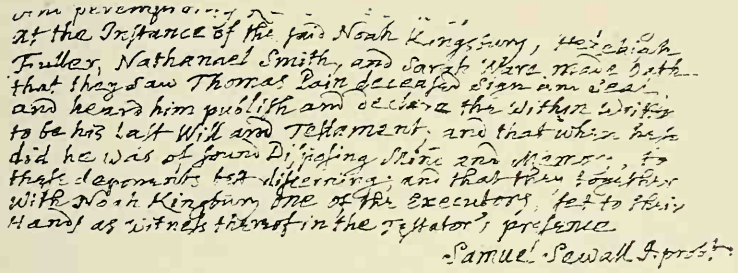
In the Name of God Amen, the Twenty fourth Day of January
In the yeer of our Lord one Thousand Seven Hundred and Twenty-Six
I Thomas Pain of Dedham in the County of Suffolk in New-England
Cordwainder. being very sick and Weak in body, but of Perfect Mind and
Memory, Thanks be given unto God Therefore calling into mind the Mor-
talily of my Body and knowing that it is appointed unto all Men once to
Dye-do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testiment That is to say
Principally and first of all, I Give and Recommend my Soul into the Hands of
God that gave it, and my Body I Recommend to the Earth to be Buried in
Decent Christion Burial at the Discretion of my Executors, nothing doubting
but at the Generall Resurrection I shall recieve the same again by the mighty
ly power of God. And as touching such Worldly Estate wherewith it hath pla-
-sed God to Bless me in this life I give, Demise and Dispose of the same in the
following manner and form
Imp I Will that all my Just Debts and Funerall Expences be well and truely
paid or ordered to be payd in Convenient time Next after my Decease by
my Executors herein after Named
Item I Give and bequeath unto my Loveing and Reverend Friend and Minister
Samuel Dexter of Dedham Clerk ten Pounds of money to be payd in
Publick Bills of Credit within two years Next after my Decease
Item I Give and bequeath unto my two Loveing Grand-Daughters Namely
Mary and Rebeckah Smith Twenty Pounds of Money in Equal halves
or Shares to be paid to them in Publick Bills of Credit or what may be
Current money when they shall arive all Lawfull age or upon Marriage
if they shall Marry before they come to Lawfull age to be raised and levied
out of my Estate
Item I Give and bequeath unto my Loveing Son and Daughter Namely Jo-
siah and Mary Smith and there Heirs and Assigns for Ever after Funerall
Charges and all my Just Debts are truely Payed and Discharged the whole remain-
der of my Estate not herein Disposed of Wether real or Personal whatsoever or
where soever it is or may be found Wether Purches and buildings upland or Mea-
dow Land or swampy Land or common rights or Moveable Estate of whatsoever
sort not herebefore Disposed of by me And I do hereby Nomenate and ordain
my Two Loveing Friends Michael Metcalfe and Noah Kingsbury of Dedham
to be my Executors of this my Last Will and Testiment to whom I Give all Pow-
and power neffesary for the full accomplishment of this my Last will and Testa-
-ment in all respects And I do hereby utterly disallow revoke and disannul all
Every other former Testiments, Wills, Leagues and Bequests, and Executors by me in
any ways before named, Willed and bequeathed, Ratifying and Confirming this and no
other to be my Last Will and Testiment In Witness whereof I have hereunto set
my hand and seal the Day and year above-written

Signed Sealed Published Pronounced and
Declared by the said Thomas Pain as his Last
Will and Testiment in the presence of us the Subs-
-cribers

Thomas Pain his mark

Jeremiah Fuller
Nathanael Smith
Noah Kingsbery
Scrip'ware

Boston ss. Friday, the 25th February 1725
The two Executors Michael Metcalfe, and
Noah Kingsbury appearing and when Noah
Kingsbury exhibited the Will, Declaring it
might be proved; the said Michael refused
to undertake the Trouble of being Executor
of the Testament



WILL OF THOMAS PAIN 7—Continued

In the Name of God Amen. I John Paine of Needham in the County of Suffolk in the Province of the Massachusetts=Bay in New England Yeoman, being of Sound & disposing mind and memory, Blessed be the Name of God for it, but not knowing how soon or suddenly the Lord may please to call me out of this World by Death, do make this my Last will & Testament in manner & form following. That is to say -

Imprimis, I commit my precious Immortall Soul into the hands of him that gave it, resting and relying upon Jesus Christ for Righteousness & Salvation, exercising faith in his blood for the Remission of all my Sins. And my Body I committ to the Dust out of which it was taken, desiring a decent interment thereof Suitable to my rank & quality, exercising faith in Christ for a Blessed Resurrection. And my Estate which the Bountifull hand of Providence hath bestowed upon me the same I give, Devise & bequeath in manner & form following, Viz

First. My Will is that all my just Debts, & funerall charges shall be paid & Discharged.

Item, I give & bequeath to my Loving Son John Paine my Homestead with all my Buildings & Lands, & Orchard belonging thereunto, also I give to my S[d] Son my Meadow called Long-Meadow, & all my other Meadow ground; also I give to him and his heirs for ever all the above mentioned ~~Houses, Lands, & Meadows that I am now possessed of~~

Item. I give to my Daughter Rebekah Boyden six pounds of Money, or other pay as good as Money.

Item I give to my Daughter Mary Barker six pounds of Money or other pay as good as Money.

Item. I give to my Daughter Susanna Paine Six pounds of money, or other pay as good as Money. as also my Bed, & Bed-cloaths with all belonging thereunto.

Item I give to my Daughter Sarah Paine Six pounds of Money or other pay as good as Money.

Furthermore, My Mind & Will is that all my Household-Stuff shall be equally divided amongst my four Daughters. And.

My Will also is that my Son John Paine shall have all my Husbandry Tools, & all my Cattle, and the whole remainder of all my other estate after my Funerall Charges shall be paid.

And I do hereby make & constitute my Son John Paine with Timothy Kingsbury Sen[r] Executors of this my Last Will & Testament, & do Revoke all other Wills & Testaments by me at any time heretofore made either by Word or in Writing declaring this

(Turn over leaf)

to be my only Last Will & Testam^t whereof I have hereunto sett my Hand & Seale this Twelfth Day of January Anno Dom: 1725, 6. Annoq R. Regis Georgii — Mag — 12°

Signed Sealed published and Declared by the Testator to be his Last Will & Testament in presence of us

Jo^n Pain

Matthew Tem bling

Eleazer Kingsbery

Lydia Tambling

Memorandum before Signing & Sealing, what pay have been Received by me of my Father by my Son John Pain shall be accounted as part of the sum or portions above mentioned to be paid to them

Boston June 13. 1726. John Pain Executor named in this Will, exhibited this Will, requesting it might be proved and Matthew Tambling Eleazer Kingsbury, and Lydia Tambling made Oath that they saw John Pain, deceased, Sign & Seal, and heard him publish and declare the same to be his Last Will and Testament, and that when he did so, he was of sound Disposing Mind & Memory to their Apprehensions best discerning, and that they set to their hands as Witnesses thereof in presence of the Testator

Coram Samuel Sewall Esq^r Prob^t

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

John Pain the Father of Needham, prov^d June 13. 1726.

WILL OF JOHN PAIN 8—Continued

our pportion in supporting the same.that so notwithstanding such discouragemts as we haue borne in this case.yet we may be free & ready to serue our God in our generation.and not be disabled to pforme what might otherwise be expected from vs to that end. So we your petitioners shall still praye that ptection and good conduct of the Lord may euer remayne with you in all your weightie Counsels. & conclusions

Subscribed by vs your humble petitioners (1)

(There were forty-seven signatures to this petition, of which Thomas Payne's name was the forty-second.)

Children by second wife, born in Dedham:

THOMAS,[4] b. 1684; died 6 Sept. 1686.

MARGARET, b. 1686; died ten days after her brother. (2)

THOMAS, b. 5 Sept. 1687; died 3 Apr. 1697.

Child by third wife, born in Dedham:

MARY, b. 16 Oct. 1693; m. in Dorchester 22 Dec. 1715 Josiah Smith, "by Ye worshipful Nathaniel Hubbard, Esq." They had two daughters, Mary and Rebecca Smith. A "deed of Mary Smith, of Dedham, widow, of land to Thomas Pain of Needham, weaver," was given 14 June 1765. (3)

8. JOHN[3] PAYNE (Thomas 3), born in Dedham, 27 Apr. 1646; died between 12 Jan. 1725/6 and 13 June 1726. He married first in Dedham, 7 Feb. 1676/7, MARY DAY, daughter of Ralph and Susan (Fairbanks) Day, born in Dedham, 9 Nov. 1649; died there, 25 Oct. 1694. He married second MARTHA (DEVOTION) RUGGLES, widow of John Ruggles 2d of Roxbury and daughter of Edward and Mary (Curtis) Devotion of Brookline. She died in Needham, 12 Jan. 1714.

The first appearance of his name among the taxpayers of Dedham is on 30 Nov. 1677, when he was thirty-one years old. He had married within the year and had probably obtained a house and land for his own home. His first tax was "mony 06-0d: corne 04-1d." He continues as a taxpayer regularly afterward.

On the 3 of Feb. 1680, four surveyors were appointed to assign a "Small percel of land to John Payne."

There was "granted to John Paine firewood for his necessoery vse" from the "Town Commones." 1 Mar. 1681/2.

The selectmen ordered:—"Having also Received an order from the Select men of Watertown to send men to run the line between us have accordingly chosen and deputed John Smith and John Paine to atend that Service in behalfe of our Town." He was paid four shillings for this work 10 June 1700.

Also, "John Smith and John Paine are appoynted to give

(1) Dedham Town Records, iv: 269.
(2) Savage, Gen. Dict.
(3) Boston Reg. of Deeds, Vol. 107, p. 122.

notis to Sam Aldridg not to entertaine the person in his house which they have order to warne to depart out of the Town." 29 Mar. 1699.

Appointed a "fence vewer" in town meeting 2 Mar. 1702; also 4 Mar. 1705/6; and again 3, Mar. 1707/8.

At a "general meeting of freeholders" for the election of town officers, John Paine was appointed "survayer of High wayes," 6 Mar. 1703/4.

"Vpon Complaint that the new bridge over Charles River at the upper end of John Paine's medow is so defective" was made 2 July 1705.

He received several grants of land:—nine acres in 1687: nine acres at or near Wellesley Hills in 1700: nine acres on "Meadfield Road": eight acres in exchange for nine acres he gave to the church: ten acres of woodland in 1705: nine acres to "John Pain, sen." in 1712.

John Paine Senr. of Needham sells land to William Bodingham, 14 Dec. 1725, which was witnessed by John Pain, Susanna Paine and James Smith. (1)

The final account of Martha Ruggles, administratrix of the estate of her late husband John Ruggles, *secundus,* late of Roxbury, was presented to the Judge of Probate, 14 Feb. 1704/5. It was signed by "Martha Payne late Ruggles." (2) The Town Records of Needham show that Martha wife of John Pain died there, 12 Jan. 1714. James Savage stated that she married second "a Paine" and *the History of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles of Roxbury* (1913), confuses her with her daughter Mary by calling Mary and Martha one and the same person, whereas they were mother and daughter, the mother marrying John Payne Sr. and the daughter John Paine Jr. both of Needham.

The Dedham Church Records state that 6 Mar. 1719/20, there were dismissed to the church in Needham "our Brethren John Pain Sen., John Pain Jnr., et al." (3)

Children, born in Dedham:

Rebecca,[4] b. 7 June 1678; m. 15 Dec. 1714, John Boyden, "both of Needham." (4)

Mary, b. 11 July 1680; m. 30 Apr. 1703, Joseph Barber, "both of Dedham."

Susanna, b. 17 Aug. 1682; alive and unm. 25 Jan. 1725/6.

13. John, b. 28 Feb. 1684/5.

Thomas, b. 8 Jan. 1686/7; not mentioned in his father's will, 1725/6.

Sarah, b. 27 Nov. 1689; d. Jan. 1763.

(1) Suffolk Deeds, 41: 258.
(2) Suffolk Co. Probate, 15: 403.
(3) Dedham Historical Register, 4: 69.
(4) Dedham Town Records, 43.

9. ELIZABETH[3] PAYNE (Thomas 3), born in Dedham, 6 Mar. 1648 (1); baptized there as "daughter of brother Thomas Paine & his wife our sister," 12 Mar. 1648 (2); death not reported. She married at Dedham, 18 Apr. 1671, JOHN[2] HUNTING (John[1]) born in England; died in Dedham, 19 Sept. 1718.

His father John[1] Hunting was a son of William and Margaret Hunting and had brothers Stephen, Samuel and Robert and a sister Susan who married 10 Sept. 1638, Edward Richards.

John[1] Hunting Sr. was born in England in 1597; married Hester Seaborne about 1617 and came from Hoxne, a large village 25 miles from Ipswich in the county of Suffolk, to Dedham in 1638. Hester Seaborne was reputed to be a relative of the martyr John Rogers. (3)

He was admitted a freeman 3 Mar. 1639, and was one of the founders of the First Church of Dedham and its first Ruling Elder. He had served as Ruling Elder in England before coming hither. He not only was active in the church but was likewise deeply interested in the town affairs as the entries in the town records of Dedham show. His wife Hester died 3 June 1676 and he departed this life, 12 Apr. 1689; and both were buried in Dedham.

The children of John[2] and Elizabeth (Payne) HUNTING, born in Dedham were:

JOHN, b. 30 May 1672; m. 23 Feb. 1697, Mary Fisher.
THOMAS, b. 24 Mar. 1674; d. 9 May 1676.
NATHANIEL, b. 15 Nov. 1675. He graduated from Harvard College 1693 and was second minister of East Hampton, L. I. in 1696; installed pastor there 13 Sept. 1699; served fifty years and was released at his own request, 19 Sept. 1746. He died there, 21 Sept. 1753. (4)
ESTHER, b. 19 Nov. 1677; m. 26 June 1701, William Avery.
REBECCA, b. 14 Jan. 1679; d. 20 May 1696.
SAMUEL, b. 14 Mar. 1681; d. unm. 9 Mar. 1704.
ELIZABETH, b. 2 Feb. 1683; m. 28 Apr. 1709, John Fisher.
EBENEZER, b. 1 Jan. 1684; m. 31 Dec. 1734, Sarah Hawes.
STEPHEN, b. 14 May 1688; m. 11 Apr. 1709, Rebecca Woodward; he d. 28 Mar. 1740.
JONATHAN, b. 27 Jan. 1690; m. 14 Apr. 1720, Ruth Fisher; he d. 16 Dec. 1768.

10. PETER[3] PAINE (Peter 4) born (Martha's Vineyard?) about 1645; died in Southold N. Y. and was buried 20 Apr. 1697 or 1698. (5) In "A list of the names of old and young, Christians

(1) Dedham Town Records.
(2) Dedham Church Records.
(3) Huntting Family by Teunis D. Huntting.
(4) Thompson's History of Long Island.
(5) Salmon Record, 6.

and heathens, ffremen and servants, white and black, inhabitteinge within the township of Southold," 1698, viz. "Abigail Pain, widdow, Abigail Pain Jun^r. Mary Pain and Sarah Pain." (1) In "A list of ye Inhabitants and house holders with the number of their persons in each familey in Southold 1686" appears the name "Peter Paine [males] 2 [females] 3." (2)

His wife was ABIGAIL ———, who married second after 1698 John Dains of Southold. She died in Southold, in Apr. 1714. Her second husband died there 14 or 19 May 1751, aged 77 years 5 months. (3) Hence he was born about 1674.

Assessment Rates of Southold, 16 Sept. 1675:

Peeter Paine, 1 heade 6 acors land £24; 2 cows £10; 2 2-yr olds, 2 yerlings £8; 1 horse 4 swine £16; total £58. His valuation for the year 1683 was £56. (4)

On 11 June 1679, Peter Paine gave to his brother John Paine Jr. eighteen acres of woodland in Southold as "an heir to the lands of his father Peter Paine deceased." (5) He was one of twenty-eight inhabitants of Southold to give unto Samuel Glover a "small spot of comon Land lying between his house and the Kreek"—at the head of Town Creek, 14 Feb. 1677/8. (6) He purchased of his brother John Paine a "short lott in ye Old field for a long lott in the same field" which was recorded 29 Sept. 1688. (7) His commonage in Southold "is a first lott," 22 Nov. 1680. (8) He witnessed a deed from Samuel Glover to Jasper Griffin 5 Apr. 1680. (9) The latest mention of him was on 31 July 1696. On that day he witnessed two deeds, viz. one from John Curwin Jr. to John Paine Jr. and another from John Paine Jr. and Jemima his wife to John Curwin Jr. of lands in Southold. (10)

What became of the estate of Peter Paine 10 of Southold? Apparently there is no record of any will or administration.

It has been stated that his wife's name was ABIGAIL. The Southold Town Records give evidence in the case in the following deed:

"Know all men by these presents that I Joseph Paine of Southampton, weaver, for divers good causes and considerations me thereunto moveing but especially for ye sum of thirteen pounds tenn shillings by me received of and from John Kingsbury of Southold, taylor, by these presents doe grant bargaine and sell all that my certaine home lott of land in Southold, bounded with Benjamin Youngs West, ye

(1) Documentary History of New York, 1849, vol. 1: 669.
(2) New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, 30: 121.
(3) Salmon Records of Southold.
(4) Documentary Hist. of New York (1849), 2: 453.
(5) Southold Town Records, 1: 155.
(6) Ibid. 1: 242.
(7) Ibid. 393.
(8) Ibid. 1: 406.
(9) Ibid. 2: 272.
(10) Southold Town Records, 2: 244.

Main Street North, East by the land that was formerly old Thomas Moors, and South by ye land that was formerly old Mister Glovers.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 11th day of August Anno Dom. 1712

Witnesses: John Stretton Joseph Paine [seal]
Christopher Foster.

Acknowledged ye 11th August 1712 before me
Abraham Howell, Justice."

On the same paper was written:

"Know all men by these presents that John Dains of Southold, cordwinder, and Abigail his now wife in consideration of ye sum of four pounds to them in hand received of John Kingsburry of said Town, taylor, doe freely yield up and surrender all their right of dower and power of thirds of in and unto ye home lott and housen in the foregoing paper mentioned, unto ye said John Kingsburry his heirs and assigns.

Witness their hands and seals ye 13th of August 1712.

John Dains [seal]

Witnesses Benj: Youngs her
Nathan Youngs. Abigail x Dains [seal]
mark

Entd Augt 19th 1712

pr. Benj: Youngs Town Cler." (1)

The foregoing document establishes the fact that the wife of John Dains held *the right of dower* in the foregoing and was, before her marriage to Mr. Dains, a widow Paine. In the Census of 1698 she was styled Abigail Paine widow and was listed as the head of a family. The Census of 1686 shows that there were three families John Paine Sr., John Paine Jr., and Peter Paine in Southold then. In the later Census of 1698 the list contains John Paine Sr., John Paine Jr., and Abigail Paine widow. The next name in the list was John Dains.

Therefore, Abigail the widow of Peter Paine in 1698, was the wife of John Dains in 1712 and Joseph Paine the grantor of the above estate of the same date was the son of Peter and Abigail Paine and the property which they sold John Kingsbury was the homestead of Peter Paine 10.

Children, born in Southold perhaps not in order:

Sarah,[4] possibly m. 13 Feb. 1733, John Griffin of Southold.
Mary, probably m. 16 Dec. 1731, Benjamin Vaile of Southold.
Abigail, untraced.

14. Joseph, b. about 1692.

11. John[3] Pain, (Peter 4), born probably between 1647 and 1653, perhaps in Martha's Vineyard; died in Southold, N. Y. as Salmon stated on the day he made his will, 3 Feb. 1706/7.

(1) Southold Town Records, 2: 444, 445.

He married, first, about 1679, MARY ——— as her epitaph shows. "Mary Pain the wif of John Pain was born 26 of May 1661 Deyed September 25 1690" (1). Her surname may have been Moore, as she is buried beside persons of that name.

He married, second, in Mar. 1691/2, JEMIMA ALSOP, born in New Haven, Conn. 10 Feb. 1670: died in Southold 25 Dec. 1713: daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Preston) Alsop.

Jemima Alsop's father, Joseph Alsop, embarked for New England in the ship *Elizabeth and Ann* on or about 17 Apr. 1635. He gave his age as 14. The ship sailed from London to Boston under Roger Cooper, master. The young man went to New Haven, Conn. He took the oath of fidelity at New Haven with others, 1 July 1644. (2) He married Elizabeth Preston, daughter of William and Mary Preston who came to Dorchester in the *Truelove* in Sept. 1635 and removed to New Haven. William Preston made his will in New Haven, 9 July 1647, in which he refers to his daughter the wife of Joseph Alsop and also to the estate given to him and his elder brother in Giggleswich in the West Riding of Yorkshire, by his father. (3)

"John Paine, Junr., was a mariner, and from several facts we infer that he was upon the sea nearly all of his lifetime. He was constantly purchasing land and accumulated a large estate. He built and lived upon the homestead below described, as did several of the generations succeeding him."

"1679 June 11th., John Pain Junr. his land in Southold. Eighteen acres of woodland more or less, given unto him by his brother Peter Paine, heire to the lands of his father, Peter Paine, deceased—ye sd eighteen acres lyeth at ye east end of ye sd Towne bounds—on ye West with the Land of Edward Petty Senr. —and on ye east with ye land of Jeremiah Vaile Senr & ye South with ye street."

Note to foregoing:—"John Pain, Jun. made this his home: three of his descendants lived upon it: the fourth, Charles H. Paine sold it. Jonathan B. Terry now (1884) occupies the site of the old house and several acres of the land. Joshua, son of Phineas, who was the son of the third John is living upon a part of the old homestead. Joshua, Baldwin T., and Orin F. Payne are the only male representatives of the family remaining in Southold." (4)

It seems reasonable to assume that John's purpose in obtaining this woodland from his brother, Peter, was to make it his home; and also that he married his first wife, Mary, at about this

(1) Ancient Long Island Epitaphs, by Edward D. Harris, p. 14.
(2) New Haven Colony Records, 1: 139.
(3) Vital Records of New Haven, 1: 104.
(4) Case, Southold Town Records, 2: 77, 78.

Know all men by these presents that I
John Pain of Southold in ye County of Suffolk
in ye Province of New York in America Mariner
constituted made ordained & appointed and by these present
doe make constitute ordaine & appoint & in my place and
stead put my well beloved wife Jamima Paine for me
and in my name & to my use to ask [illegible] for [illegible] requ
[illegible] and of all or any persons whatsoever all or any
debts dues or sums of mony which are due to me
by [illegible] bill or bond & upon ye refusall of any per
persons to pay ye same (being justly due) them or any
of them at her will & pleasure to arrest imprison
& implead & out of prison againe to deliver & discharge
to give and a other Atturney under her to make
[illegible] & cause heerby giving & graunting unto my said
Attorney my full & sole power & authority to act in
ye premises [illegible] ratifying allowing & holding
[illegible] in ye lawe whatsoever my said Atturny shal
legally doe or cause to be done in & about ye same by virtue
of these presents In Wittness whereof I have here
unto set my hand & fixed my seale in ye towne of
Southold abovesd this sixth daye of Octob in the year
of our Lord Christ one thousand six hundred ninety Eight

[illegible] sealed & delivered
[illegible] ye [illegible]ence of us
[illegible] Conklyn
[illegible]

John Pain

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Power of Attorney by John Pain II

Be it Known To All Men whom it may Concerne That I Hannah Alsop of Northaven in ye Colonie of Conecticatt Adminiſtratrix to the Estate of my Honour'd Father Mr Joseph Alsop late of ye Island of Nashaw Deceased Intestate For and in Consideration of a good right, title & Propriety made over and Confirmed unto me By Mr John Payne of Southhold on Long Island in ye Province of New York Marchant in the right and Behalf of Jemima his present Wife to gether with ye rest of my Fathers Children and Owners to the sd Estate, In or unto the remaining part of my said Fathers Estate either personall or reall whether Chattells or Inheritance which Doth or may hereafter appeare Justly appertainning to ye Estate; I have given granted made over and Confirmed and by these Presents Doe absolutely, give, grant make over & Confirme unto ye aforesd. John Payne in the right & behalf of his said Wife the Several parcells of Land as Follow. viz: nine acres & Sixty Foure rodds of Land in ye 1st Division, Eleven acres & a quarter of Land in ye third Division one acre of Land at ye West Hill one Acre of Land in ye Second Quarter two Acres of meadow & one acre of land on ye East side three Quarters of an Acre of meadow at Solitary Cove, —

All y^e^ above s^d^ porcells of Land & meadow to Have and to Hold to him
John Payne in the right & behalf of his s^d^ Wife their heires Exc^rs^ —
Administrat and Assignes for Ever. And the said Hanah Allsup doe hereby
promise and Engage to Warrant and Defend them their heires Exc^rs^ Admin^rs^
and Assignes in the quiet and Peaceable Enjoyment of all s^d^ porcels of Land &
meadow against mee my heires Executors or Admin^rs^ and from and Against
any or every other person or persons Claiming or to Claim by, from, or
under me or by my meanes or procurement what soever for ever. In Witness
whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seale this first — day of October
in y^e^ Yeare of o^r^ Lord one thousand four hundred 1700 And in the twelveth
Yeare of o^r^ Soveraigne Lord William the third of England, Scotland France &
Ireland King Defend^r^ of the Faith &c.

Signed Sealed & Delivered in
Presence of us subscribed

Hanah Allsup

Rotherford Hall
John Winston

DEED BY HANAH ALLSUP TO JOHN PAYNE II AND WIFE JEMIMA

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

This Indenture made Betwoon Capt. John Miles of Nowhauon wth ye Colonie of Conecticu
in New England planter of the one part and Mr. John Payne of Southhold on Long Island in the
Province of new York marriner of the other part Witnesseth That of ye s.d John Miles ffor and In
Consideration of those parcells of Land hereafter mentioned and Expressed hath granted, Bargained
sold confirmed & made over And by these presents Doth grant Bargaine sell Confirme and ffirmly
make over unto him of ye s.d John Payne Eleven acres and one quarter of Wideornes Land Situate
in ye third Division in ye Township of nowhauon afores.d to have & to hold to him the s.d
Payne his heires and assignes to his and their own sole use benefitt and behoofe for ever and In
Consideracon Whereof the s.d John Payne hath granted Bargained Sold Confirmed and made over
and by these presents doth grant Bargaine sell Confirm and ffirmly make over unto him the
s.d John miles the parcels of Land and meadow following viz.t two acres of meadow and one
acre of upland Situate on ye East side in the townships of nowhauon afores.d to have and to
Hold to him of ye s.d Jo.n Miles his heires and assignes to his and their own sole use benefitt and
behoofe for ever (all ye aforemention parcells of land and meadow formerly belonging to
Mr. Joseph Alsop of nowhauon deceas'd being more particularly expressed w.th ye s.d Bounds and
quantities in ye town records of s.d Nohauon) And the s.d Jo.n Miles and John Payne doe
hereby bind and obligo them Selves their heires Execut.rs and Administ.rs to Warrant and defend
the s.d unto him his and their Execut.rs administ.rs and assignes in ye quiet and peaceable Enjoym.t

E and Possession of all ye above granted and bargaine premises with all the priviledges an hereto belon ng from and against all people Claiming or to Claime from by them or by their meanes or procurement whatsoever for ever In Wittness Whereof the above sd parties have hereunto Sett their hands and Seales this first day of October — in the yeare of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred & twelveth year of our Soveraigne Lord William the third of England Scotland France and Ireland King defend r of the faith &c.

Signed sealed and dd
in presence of us —

Rotherford Hall
John Winston

John Miles

Mary Miles —

New haven october ye first 1700
then appeared Capt John miles & mrs mary miles
mr John pain & mrs Jemimah pain & acknowledged
ye above instrument to be their volintary act
& deed

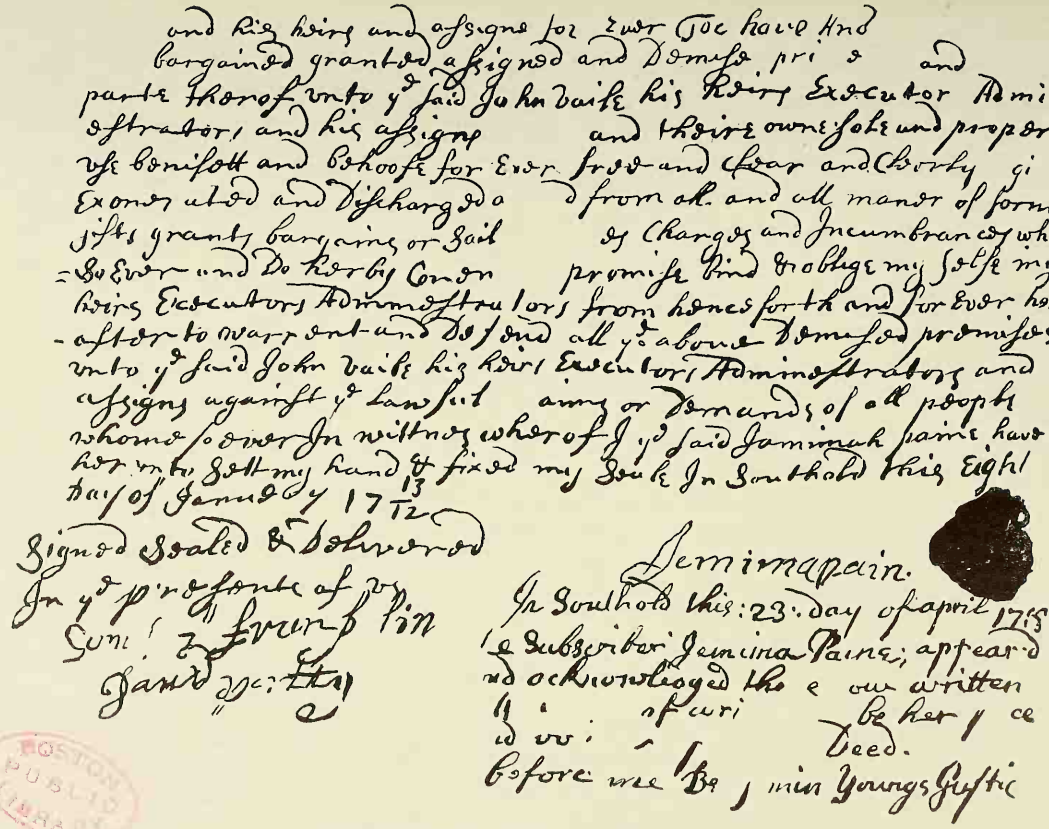
John Pain

Jemima pain

Before me John Alling Justice

Indenture covering Exchange of Lands by John Miles and John Pain ii

To all christian people to whome these presents shall come or concerne
Jammiah paine of ye towne of Southold in ye province of new york in
(America) Sendeth Greeting &c: know yee that ye said Jammiah paine
Do hereby these presents for and in consideration of ye sume of Eight pound
Current money of this province of new-york to me in hand well and truely
before ye Ensealing & delivery of these presents by John vaile of Southold
the receipt whereof to full content & satisfaction I do herby acknowledg
& thereof and every part thereof Do aquite Exonerate and discharge ye said
John vaile his heirs Executors Administrators and assignes and every of
them for ever and by these presents have given granted bargained sold
assigned and sett over and by these Do fully freely clearly and Absolutely
give grant bargaine sell assigne and confirme unto ye said John vaile
and his heirs Executors administrators and assigns for Ever a certain
pertion of woodland being by computtation ten acrs or there abouts be it
more or less it is lieing situated and being within ye township of ~
Southold above said and bounded one ye East by ye Road that goeth
ye Towne to hashamomack one ye north by ye land of Benjamen
and on ye west by ye land of con Thomas youngs and Southwardly by
ye land of nathan Landan from a little white ocke tree standing
a little ~~swamp by ye Road~~ and Rining westerly to a black ocke tree
marked T: H together with all and singular ye Rights pro
fits and commodities and appertaining or any ways belon
demised ... and sold



DEED OF JEMIMA PAIN II TO JOHN VAIL

In the name of God amen: I John Paine of ye town of Southold in ye County of Suffolke in ye province of New Yorke in america marind: being very Sick and weake in Body but of Sound mind & memory, thanks be given unto god, therefore calling to mind ye Shortnese of this transitory life and that it is apointed for all men once to Dye: doe make Constitute, ordaine & apoint this to be my last will and Testament: hereby revoking Disannulling, and making void all & all manner of former wills & testaments by me heretofore, or in my name, had; made or concluded; and that this only Shall be held Deamed and reputed to be my last will & testament in manner and forme following: That is to Say first I commend my Soul to god that gave it, and my Body to ye Earth to be buried in Decent Christian Burial: (ye Discretion of my Execut: hereafter named — Secondly my will is that my funerall Charges & my Just Debts be Duly paid by my Execut: and for ye better Enabling my Execut: to pay my Said Debts, my mind and will is that ye Eastward part of my lott where I now live with my new house, that is, Such a part of my Said lott as Shall take in my Said new house with a line run from ye northard End of my Said lott to ye Street) be Sold; and also that all my Second lott of land lying near ye Inlett containing fifty acres more or lese be Sold; and fifteene acres of land lying at ye great Swamp; and also thirty Sixe acres of land lying on ye North Sid of ye Said town, purchased of Lt: Griffing: Capt: Herbert, & Thomas Gillbert; and also my Sloop; & my negro woman & Child; and four Cows with their Calves, and thirty Sheep; all which above Said parcells of land and premises I Desire my Execut: here after named to Sell for ye best advantage; and to pay my Debts with ye money they receive; and also my will is that my part of the windmill be Sold for to pay my Debts — Thirdly I give unto my beloved wife Jemima all my moveable Estate of what kind Soever to be Improved for, & Disposed to my Children as She in her Discretion Shall think fitt; also I give to my Said

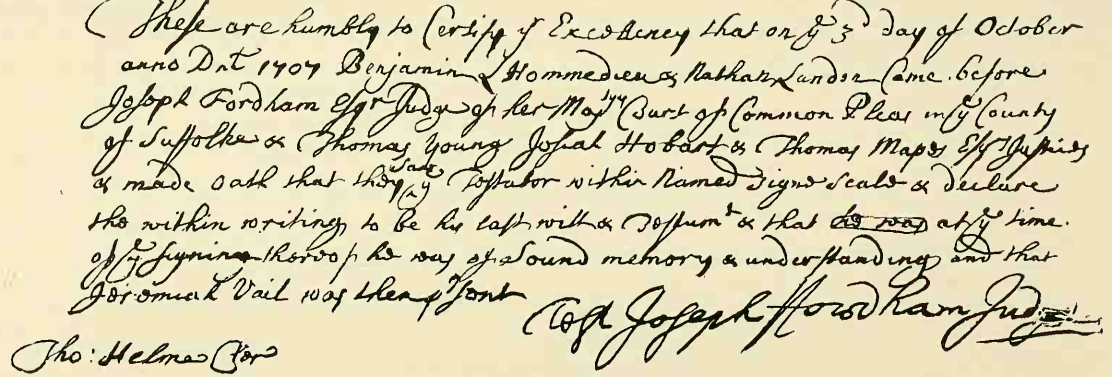
wife all my houses and lands not before willed (Excepting my land & meadow in hog Neck and my trobolls of comonage During the term that She remains my widow and not longer — fourthly I give unto my Son Allsupp & to his Heirs & and assignes for Ever all my land at newhaven in y Collony of connetecut in new England — fifthly I give unto my Son John & to his Heirs & assignes for Ever all my lands houses and meadows belonging to me in y Said town of South hold (Except what is before Excepted) after y Expiration of my Said wifes Interest in the Same by virtue of this my last will Sixthly I give unto my Son Peter and to his Heirs & assignes for Ever one lott of comonage in y Said town of South hold — Seventhly I give unto my Daughter mary Corye & to her Heirs & assignes for Ever one lott of Comonage in y Said town of Southold — Eighthly I give unto my Daughter martha Case and to her Heirs & assignes for Ever all my land & meadow that is lying in hog neck — Lastly of this my last will & testament I doe by these presents make constitute ordaine & apoint my beloved wife Jemima and my two sons in law Abraham Corye & Henry Case Jun to be my Executrix & Executors with full power & authority to act in and about y premises In Witness where of I have here unto Sett my hand and fixed my Seale this third Day of february in the year of our lord Christ one thousand Seven hundred Six & Seven. —

Signed Sealed pronounced & Declared to be y last will and testament of y Said John Paine in y presence of us —

Benjamin Thurmadell
Nathan Landon
Jeremiah Hail

John Paine

PUBLIC LIBRARY



These are humbly to Certify y^e Excellency that on y^e 3^d day of October
anno Dñi 1704 Benjamin Hommedieu & Nathan Landon came before
Joseph Fordham Esq^r Judge of her Maj^{ties} Court of Common Pleas in y^e County
of Suffolke & Thomas Young Josiah Hobart & Thomas Mapes Esq^{rs} Justices
& made oath that they saw Joseph Pain within named Signe Seale & deliver
the within writing to be his last will & Testam^t & that he was at y^e time
of y^e Signing thereof of sound memory & understanding and that
Jer: omiah Vail was then present

Jos^h Fordham Jud^r

Tho: Helme Cler

Endorsement on Will of John Pain 11

time in 1679. She would then have been eighteen years of age.

The Southold Town Records, edited by Case, contain references to twenty-two land transactions by John Paine, Jr., and verify his statement that the captain "accumulated a large estate." As these purchases, exchanges and sales of real estate may be found in the town records by any one interested, they are not reproduced here. It may be surmised, however, that he gave mortgages instead of full cash payments for his purchases, as his will orders the sale of certain parcels of land for the payment of his debts.

Matthias Mayhew of Martha's Vineyard sold to John Paine of Southold an Indian named Keiape in Jan. 1696/7.

Children probably by his first wife, born in Southold:

MARY,[4] b. about 1681; m. probably between 1698 and Feb. 1706/7, Abraham Corey.

MARTHA, b. about 1683; m. probably between 1698 and Feb. 1706/7, Henry Case, Junr.

ELIZABETH, b. 1685; m. 9 Jan. 1716/17, Obadiah Booth. (1)

15. PETER, b. 1690.

Children by second wife, born in Southold:

JEMIMA, b. 1694; m. first May 1725 Daniel Petty, son of James; d. at Southold, 10 July 1745; m. second 22 Mar. 1750, Daniel Tuthill, of Southold, who d. there 18 Nov. 1768. The will of Daniel Petty, proved 3 Sept. 1745, names wife and six children.

16. JOHN, b. 1696.

17. ALSOP, b. 1698, after the census probably. The Census of 1698 gives "John, Jemima, Mary, Martha, Eliza, Jemima, John Jr."

12. JOHN[3] PAINE (John 5), was born probably in Southold, about 1660; died at Oyster Pond (now Orient), N. Y., probably before 1708. He married SARAH ———, who died at Oyster Pond, 3 Sept. 1716. Her epitaph reads: "Here Lyeth the body of Sarah wife of John Paine, who dyed in 76 [56?] year of her age September 3d, 1716. (2)

He was called John Paine, Junior, to distinguish him from John Paine 11. His valuation in Southold for the year 1683 was £40, while the valuation of John Paine, Sen[r] was £94. (3)

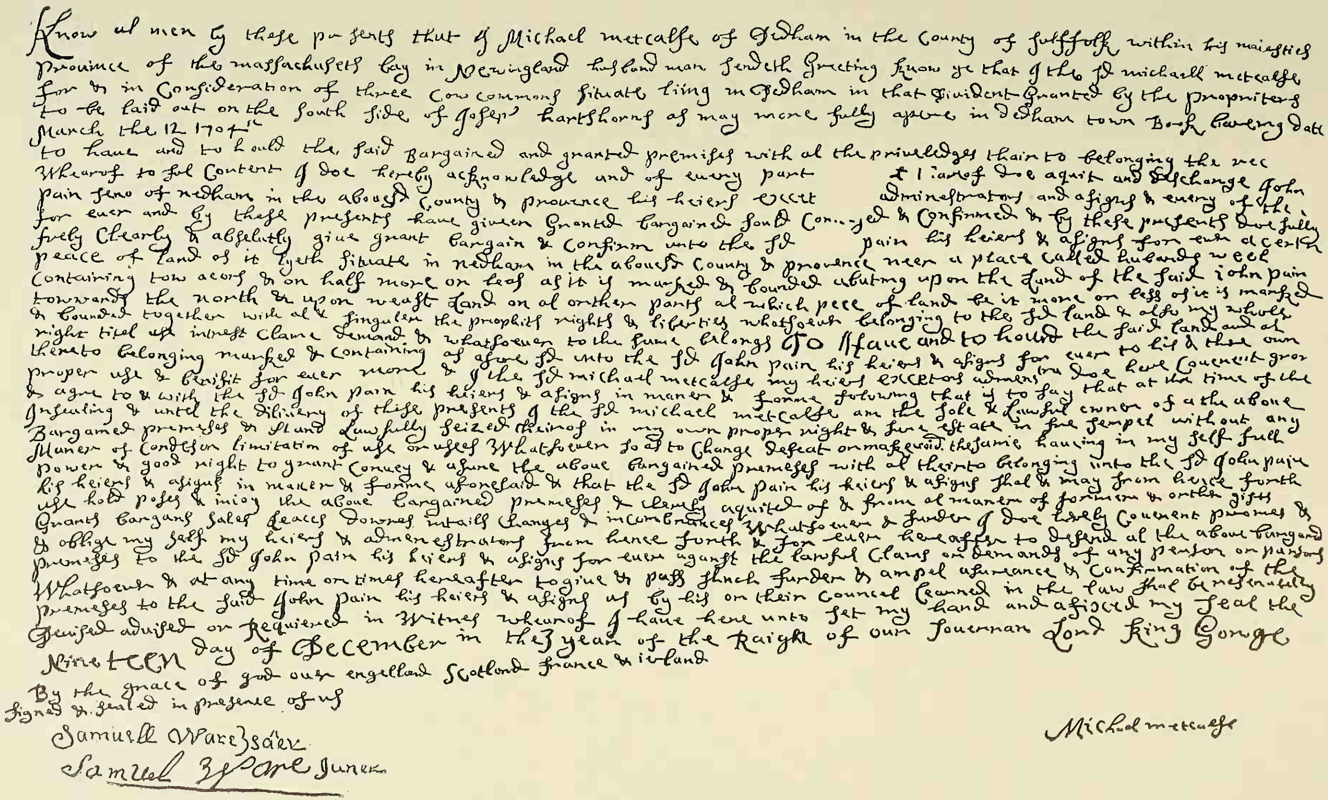
The census of 1698 gives the names of his family as John Paine, Jr., Sarah Paine, John Paine and Nathaniel Paine—together as one family. (4)

(1) Salmon Records, 77.
(2) N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., 53:334.
(3) Doct. Hist. New York (1849), 2:535.
(4) Miss Lucy D. Akerly.

He seems to have received from his father the land originally granted to him, and to have passed it on to his two sons John and Nathaniel as appears in an agreement between them, dated 7 Sept. 1708, and quoted under John 18.

Children born at Oyster Pond (now Orient), N. Y.:

18. JOHN,[4] b. about 1680.
19. NATHANIEL, b. about 1682.



Know al men by these presents that I Michael metcalfe of Dedham in the County of Suffolk within his maiesties
Province of the massachusets bay in Newingland husband man Sendeth Greeting know ye that I the sd michaell metcalfe
for & in Consideration of three Cow commons Situate Liing in Dedham in that Dividend Granted by the propriters
to be laid out on the South Side of Joseph hartshorns as may more fully apere in Dedham town Book beareing datt
March the 12 1704/5
to have and to hould the said Bargained and granted premises with al the priviledges thair to belonging the rec
Whearof to ful Content I doe hereby acknowledge and of every part thereof doe aquit and Dischange John
pain Seno of nedham in the abousd County & provence his heires exect administrators and asigns & every of the
for ever and by these presents have given Granted bargained Sould Conveyed & Confirmed & by these presents doe fully
freely Clearly & absolutly give grant bargain & Confirm unto the sd pain his heires & asigns for ever a certain
peace of land as it lyeth Situate in nedham in the abousd County & provence neer a place called husands weel
Containing tow acors & on half more or less as it is marked & bounded abuting upon the land of the said john pain
towwards the north & upon weast land on al orther parts al which peece of land be it more or less as it is marked
& bounded together with al & Singuler the prophits rights & liberties whatsoever belonging to the sd land & also my whole
right titel est interest Clame Demand & whatsoever to the same belongs To Have and to hould the said land and al
thereto belonging marked & Containing as afore sd unto the sd John pain his heires & asigns for ever to his & thear own
proper use & benifit for ever more & I the sd michael metcalfe my heires exectors admenstrs doe here Covenent grant
& agree to & with the sd John pain his heirs & asigns in maner & forme folowing that is to say that at the time of the
Insealing & until the Dilivery of these presents I the sd michael metcalfe am the sole & lawful owner of al the above
Bargained premeses & stand Lawfully Seized theirof in my own proper right & fee estate in fee Sempel without any
Maner of Condision limitation of use or uses whatsoever so as to Change defeat or make void the same having in my self full
power & good right to grant Convey & asure the above bargained premeses with al theirto belonging unto the sd John pain
his heires & asigns in maner & forme aforesaid & that the sd John pain his heires & asigns shal & may from hence forth
use hold poses & injoy the above bargained premeses & clearly aquited of & from al maner of formor & orther gifts
Grants bargains sales leaces Downes intails Changes & incombrances whatsoever & further I doe hereby Covenent promes &
I oblige my self my heires & admenestrators from hence forth & for ever hereafter to defend al the above bargained
premeses to the sd John pain his heires & asigns for ever against the lawful Clams or Demands of any person or parsons
whatsoever & at any time or times hereafter to give & pass such furder & ampel asurance & Confirmation of the
premeses to the said John pain his heires & asigns as by his or their Councel learned in the law shal be resenably
Devised advised or Requiered in witnes whearof I have here unto set my hand and afixed my seal the
Nineteen day of December in the 3 year of the Raight of our Souernan Lord King George
By the grace of god over engelland Scotland france & ireland
Signed & sealed in presence of us

Samuell Ware Senr
Samuel Ware Juner

Michael metcalfe

DEED OF MICHAEL METCALFE TO JOHN PAIN 13

FOURTH GENERATION

13. JOHN[4] PAINE (John 8), born in Dedham, 28 Feb. 1684/5; died in Needham, 28 Nov. 1753. (1)

He married, first, in Dedham, 21 Apr. 1704, MARY RUGGLES, daughter of John and Martha (Devotion) Ruggles, born in Roxbury, 23 Dec. 1681; died about 1711.

He married, second, in Dedham, 30 Apr. 1712, ANN WILSON, daughter of Ephraim and Rebecca (Sumner) Wilson, born in Dedham, 12 Mar. 1681/2. Her birth record gives her name as Anna; she died in Needham, 17 June 1753, in the 71st year of her age.

He was dismissed with his father from the Dedham church to the Needham church early in 1720.

"Granted to John Pain Junr one Acre & one half of land, with one Acre & one half & nineteen Rods allowance As it lyeth in Needham & is Abutted & bounded upon his own land northwardly & upon Comon land Northeast & Southeast & upon William Eaton & Nathaniel Whittings land Southwardly & upon Comon land Westwardly & upon his own land east. This land was Taken upon the Oridgenal Rights of Thomas Pain Decemr ye 22: 1748. David Fuller Michael Metcalfe Comttee.

"Granted to John Pain Juner and to his heirs Four Acres and a halfe of Land with Five Acres and a halfe Allowance as it Lyeth in Nedham near Daniel Webbs house and is abuted and Bounded upon the Road that Leads From Great Plain to Boston southwestwardly and upon Michall Metcalfe Land northwest & west: and upon Common Land northeast: and upon Land Left for a Leading Road southeast and upon a Drawn Road south and southeasterly. This Land was Laid out on the Original Rights of Thomas Pain Dedham: October ye 27th.1752. David Fuller, Michael Metcalfe Comtee." (2)

Deed of John Pain of Needham to Ebenezer Battle, 1 June 1726. (3)

In the old First Church cemetery of Needham the tombstones of John and Ann Paine may be seen. The quaint epitaphs read as follows:

Here Lies ye Body of Mr John Pain who Died Nour 28th, 1753 in ye 69th Year of His Age.

(1) Dedham Rec.; Needham Rec., Nov. 29, 1753.
(2) Prop. Rec. Dedham, p. 665.
(3) Registry of Deeds, Boston, vol. 58, p. 270.

Here Lies ye Body of Mrs. Ann Pain the Wife of Mr John Pain. She Died June 17th, 1753 in ye 71st Year of Her Age.

Children, born in Needham:

20. JOHN,[5] b. 24 Aug. 1715.
21. THOMAS, b. 1 Dec. 1716.
REBECCA, b. 30 Mar. 1720; d. 17 June 1720.
MARY, b. 2 Sept. 1721; m. 2 Apr. 1746, William Brown of Needham.
22. EPHRAIM, b. 16 Oct. 1723.

14. JOSEPH[4] PAINE (Peter 10), born in Southold, N. Y., about 1692; first mentioned as one of the grantors of the Peter Paine estate in Southold, 11 Aug. 1712. (1) He was then described as a weaver of Southampton, L. I. He married in Southold on or about 2 June 1717, ESTHER CARTER, probably daughter of John and Ann Carter (Carteret) of Southold. The widow Hester Paine, relict of Joseph, died in Southold, 10 Nov. 1780. Joseph Paine died there, 26 Apr. 1753, "aged about 61." (2) Hence, Joseph was born about 1692 and had attained his majority by 11 Aug. 1712. His deed transferring to John Kingsbury his father's estate and his mother's release of her right of dower therein are given in full under the record of Peter Paine 10.

Thomas Vail of Southold, blacksmith, for £25 sells Joseph Paine of Southold, weaver, one half of three lots near the Great Pond, being about ten acres, 22 May 1733. (3) This homestead was owned by F. ——— Jewell in 1884. His widow is listed in the Southold Census of 1776.

Children not in order, born in Southold, N. Y.:

MARY,[5] d. in Southold, 9 Oct. 1725, aged 1y. 6m.
FOSTER, d. there 20 Jan. 1739/40.
23. JOSEPH, probably a son, m. there 9 Oct. 1755, Deborah Penny.
MARY, probably the Mary who m. 23 Oct. 1755, Nathaniel Penny.

15. PETER[4] PAINE (John 11), born in Southold, N. Y., about 1690; died in Hopewell, N. J., between 7 Aug. and 15 Oct. 1759. He received one "lott of commonage" by his father's will, dated 3 Feb. 1706/7. He was a free holder in Suffolk County, N. Y., 27 Feb. 1737/8. (4) He was one of the witnesses to the will of Joseph Conklin of Southold, 30 Aug. 1739. He removed to New Jersey, for Joshua Hempstead of New London in his *Diary* under date 10 July 1749, in writing about his journey to New Jersey said: "the famous Mr. Davenport, late Minister at Southold, hath

(1) Southold Town Records, 2:444.
(2) The Salmon Records of Southold.
(3) Southold Town Records, 2:502.
(4) Documentary History of New York (1851), 4: 200-204.

been re-enstalled [at Connecticut farms, now Union in New Jersey] their Pastor and his father-in-law Peter Pain, late of Southold liveth now about 40 miles back joyning west of Trent Town." (1)

Peter Paine removed from Southold, L. I., to Hopewell, N. J., where his son-in-law Rev. James Davenport finally settled in the ministry. The inventory of the estate of Mary Snow of Trenton was taken 25 Oct. 1747, by Peter Pain and Reuben Armitage. (2)

Peter Paine of Hopewell, Hunterdon Co., N. J., made his will 7 Aug. 1759, which was proved 15 Oct. 1759. He mentions therein his wife Hannah, his daughter Davenport, who has children. He also mentions Eliza and John Davenport and his only son Peter Preston Paine. He likewise mentions his wife's daughter Anna Johnson and gives a legacy to Dilly. He appoints his said son and Benjamin Stevens of Maidenhead executors. Witnesses: Nathaniel Moore, Amos Hart and John Guild.

The inventory amounting to £223: 16s. 6d. was taken 11 Oct. 1659 and among the items was a large Bible 6s., another book 3s., a negro man £5 and a negro wench £55. (3)

The Pennsylvania Gazette published 4 Nov. 1759, contains the following:

"All Persons indebted to the Estate of Peter Pain, of Hopewell, New-Jersey, Shopkeeper, deceased, by Bond, Bill, or Book Debt, are desired to make speedy Payment; and those who have any Demands on said Estate, are desired to bring in their Accounts proved, that they may be paid by Preston Pain, at Philadelphia and Benjamin Stevens at Hopewell, Executors."

In *The Pennsylvania Gazette* of 19 Nov. 1761, is an advertisement to sell goods: "At Hopewell, at the widow Davenport's where Mr. [Peter] Pain kept shop, from Thursday 3d till Thursday the 10th of Dec. 1761." (4)

It is apparent that Peter Paine's wife Hannah ———, had a daughter Anna Johnson. This statement implies that she was a widow at the time of his marriage and probably a second wife and probably not the mother of his children.

John Smith made his will on board the *Charming Polly* at sea, 10 Jan. 1751, which was proved 1 June 1752. He was an inhabitant of Hunterdon Co., N. J., and desired that his oldest brother Joseph Smith should be placed in the care of Peter Pain and Nathaniel Moore, both of Hopewell. He also mentioned a negro boy and girl at Peter Paine's. (5)

(1) Hempstead's Diary, 528.
(2) New Jersey Wills, 2: 446.
(3) New Jersey Wills, 3: 242.
(4) New Jersey Archives, 20: 387, 632.
(5) New Jersey Wills, 3: 299.

Children, born probably in Southold:

PARNEL,[5] b. in 1729; d. in Hopewell (now Pennington), N. J., 21 Aug. 1789. She m. Rev. James Davenport, son of Rev. James Davenport of Stamford, Conn. He was graduated from Yale College in 1732; ordained over the First Church of Southold, L. I., 26 Oct. 1738. In 1743 he was dismissed from Southold and soon removed to New Jersey; settled at the Connecticut Farms (now Union), 1748-1750; installed over the Presbyterian Church of Maidenhead and Hopewell (now Pennington), N. J., 1754; d. there 10 Nov. 1757. He made his will at Hopewell, 5 Nov. 1757, mentioning his wife Parnel, his son John in College, his daughter Elizabeth, his nephews Ebenezer son of his brother John Davenport of Stamford, Conn., and John son of his brother Abraham Davenport of Stamford. (1) His son John Davenport graduated from Princeton College, 1769 and was a clergyman.

24. PETER PRESTON, b. before 1738.

16. JOHN[4] PAINE (John 11), born in Southold about 1696; died in that part of Southold known as Wading River, between 14 Jan. and 29 Apr. 1762. He probably married about 1715, ELIZABETH ——— who died in Southold 19 Dec. 1725. He married, second, in Southold, 13 Apr. 1732, LUCRETIA CONKLING. She is supposed to have died before 14 Jan. 1762, as she is not mentioned in his will.

It has been claimed by residents of Wading River that their ancestor was this John Paine, that he had been born in Southold about 1696, was a descendant of Peter Payne 4, and had gone to live in Wading River, a part of the town of Southold, about 1717.

My father did not include the Wading River persons in the Southold family, regarding the evidence as not convincing, but the statements of Benjamin King Payne as published in his biography in *The Portrait and Biographical Record of Suffolk County, N. Y.*, published in 1896, are so positive that I am including them as members of the Salem Branch.

In the olden times the town of Southold paid a bounty for the destruction of "vearmine" and on 4 Mar. 1718, John Paine received £1 for two foxes and one catamount and on 7 Mar. 1719, £1:7s. for destroying five catamounts. On 13 Sept. of the same year he received 11s. for two foxes.

The will of Josiah Glover of Southold dated 20 May 1751, refers to his "salt meadows lying at the Wading river, adjoining to Mr. John Paine's meadow." (2) Here is important evidence showing that John Paine was located at Wading River before 1751.

(1) New Jersey Wills, Archives 32:86.
(2) New York Historical Society 29:291.

It is claimed that John Paine of Wading River was a captain of the King's militia and that his commission is still preserved in the Suffolk Co. Historical Society archives at Riverhead, L. I. Another writer of Wading River states:—"The first John here was said in the old Paine family Bible to have been born about 1696." (1)

"In the name of God Amen. I John Paine of Southold, Suffolk Co., gentleman, being weak and sick" made his will, 14 Jan. 1762 and it was proved 29 Apr. 1762.

To my daughter-in-law Mary Paine one room in my house and one-third of the live stock and the use of the land and meadows which I leave to my two grandsons John and Moses Paine, so long as she remains my son's widow."

To my grandson John Paine all my homestead and buildings except one acre on the north side of my orchard, south side of the highway, adjoining the land of Benjamin Emmans, which said acre I leave to my grandson Moses. To my grandson John Paine two-thirds of my meadow on the north side of the main creek. To my grandson Moses Paine the other third of said meadow and three lots adjoyning on the east side of the land of William Dickenson bounded west by James Leynter; also one half of a lot adjoining the land of Samuel Mapes on the west and James Lupton on the east.

To my grandson Benjamin Paine two lots at a place called Half Way Hollow adjoining the land of Samuel Mapes east and Samuel Emmans west and also my meadow south of the main creek.

To my daughter Elizabeth Robinson a bed and furniture.

To my grandson John Paine a warming pan and his father's gun.

To my grandsons John and Moses a bed and bedding and my old gun and loom and tackling but it is to remain where it is till they come of age.

To my three grandsons John, Moses and Benjamin all farming utensils and carpenter tools.

My cattle and pewter I give to my daughters Elizabeth and Mary and to my grandsons. I order my half bushel to be kept where it is. My wood land is to stay just as it is, without being cut, except just enough for firewood.

All things to be divided when my grandson Moses is of age. Benjamin Emmans Jr. and Abraham Dickenson to be executors. Witnesses: Ezra Reeve, Mehitable Tuthill." (2)

Children, born in Southold:

25. JOHN,[5] b. 20 June 1719.
ELIZABETH, m. ——— Robinson before 14 Jan. 1762.
MARY, alive 14 Jan. 1762.
26. BENJAMIN.

17. ALSOP[4] PAINE (John 11), born in Southold, N. Y., about 1698; died there 6 Mar. 1795, aged 97. He married, first, in Southold, 20 Feb. 1727/8, DEBORAH BAYLEY, who was born 1705,

(1) Letter of E. B. Payne.
(2) New York Wills, 6: 164.

and died 14 May 1731, aged 26 years, following the birth of a child. He married, second, in Southold, 12 Jan. 1731/2, PHEBE MOORE, daughter of Thomas and Jane Moore of Southold, N. Y. She was born in 1701; died in Southold, 30 Oct. 1791, aged 91 years. Her great grandfather Thomas Moore was son of Thomas and Ann Moore and was born about 1615. He appeared in New England as early as 11 July 1636. He married Martha, daughter of Rev. Christopher Youngs, vicar of Southwold, county of Suffolk, England, who was baptized in Southwold, England, 1 July 1613. With her husband she came to Salem and removed to Southold. Their son Thomas Moore, grandfather of Phebe, was baptized in Salem, 21 Oct. 1639. He was admitted a freeman of the Connecticut Colony, 12 May 1664 and his son Thomas Moore 3d, the father of Phebe, was born in Southold 8 Jan. 1663 and died there 30 Dec. 1738.

Alsop Paine was a joiner and a farmer and was several times elected a town officer in Southold between 1730 and 1746.

Under the date 7 Aug. 1740, Joshua Hempstead in his *Diary* wrote: "In the morning I went & my grand son Joshua to Shelter Island west neck with Alsop Pain and others that went over to work and then across Shelter Island to John Havens and over the ferry for 2s. 6d. and along Hog Neck to Sag Harbour." (1)

The original deed of John Conklin Jr. to Alsop Pain, of 20 Oct. 1738, was given to Horace M. Paine by Baldwin T. Payne. He was a freeholder on 27 Feb. 1737/8.

Witness to will of Samuel Wines, of Southold, 16 Oct. 1738. (2)

Witness to will of Abigail Moore, of Southold, widow of Benjamin Moore, 9 Dec. 1745. (3)

"He signed the Association in May 1775." (4)

"The census of 1776 gave only himself, aged above 50, and probably his wife." (5)

He left Southold with his family, in 1776, to avoid swearing allegiance to the Crown. The following account of their removal to Connecticut was written by his son, John:

"1776, September the 2 day lefte longe ise land to go to the main, that was a monday. On a thursday the 5 day we moved to martin miner's house att lime, and September the 21 day mooved from their to mr. Daniel miners house."

"From Southold they removed to Middletown, in Nov., 1776, by Capt. Benjamin Conklin and Eliphalet Redfield. On 12 Dec. 1777, his claim was paid to his wife, Phebe." (6)

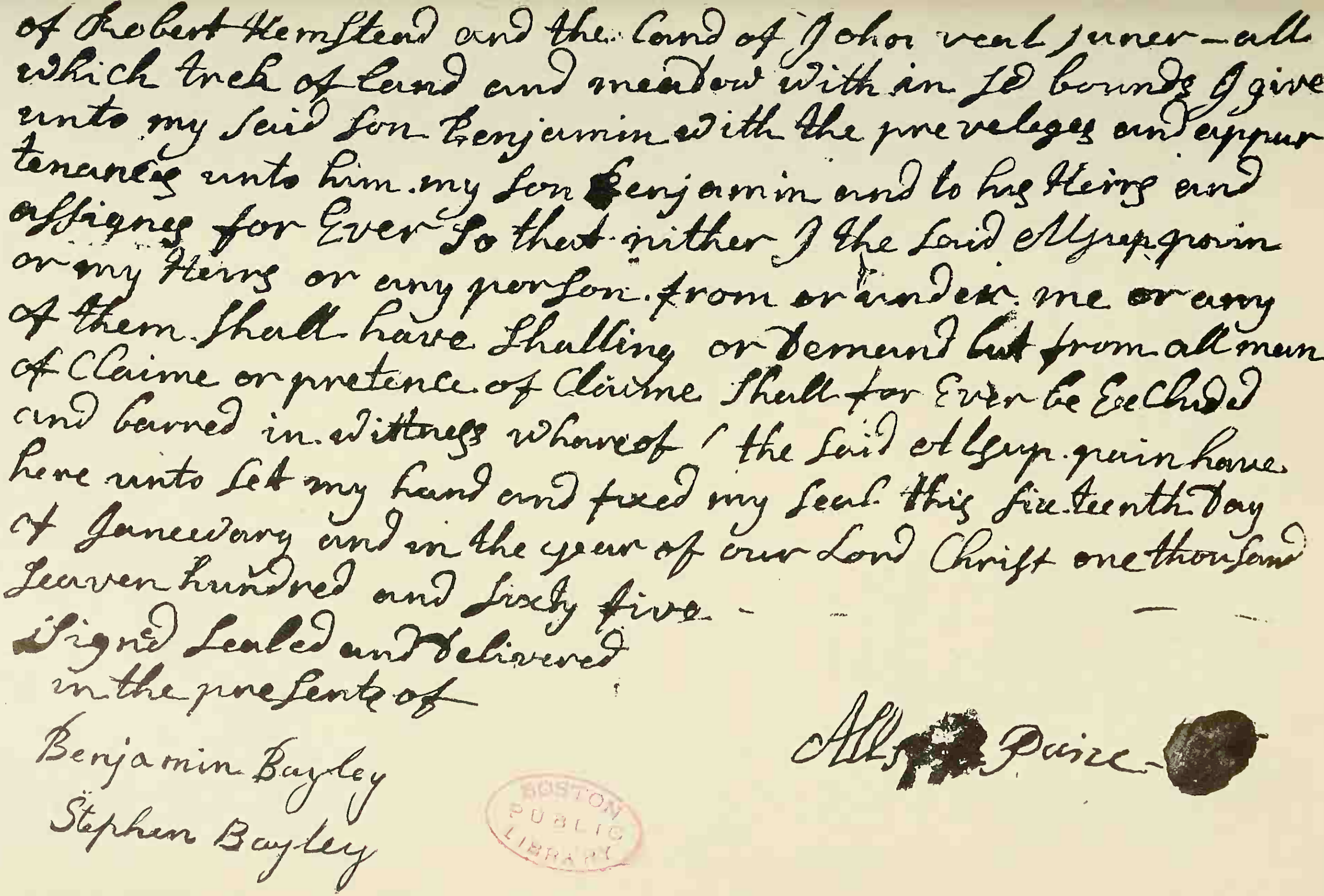
(1) Hempstead's Diary, 397.
(2) N. Y. Hist. Soc., iii, 390.
(3) Abstract of Wills, New York Surrogate Court. 6: 164.
(4) Mather's Refugees from Long Island, p. 493.
(5) The Refugees of 1776 from L. I. to Conn., F. G. Mather.
(6) Refugees, F. G. Mather, 493.

Saithole September 19 1765

my Children I right a line to you to let you know that
we are as well as Comon I got hom on tusday had a pritty
tegius time things wont at hom wors then all my fears
Deborah I am sorry I did not bring some hom with me
if you had him all wiling we want him much
Mr Griffin purposes to go up the river the first of
next month = Jemima if you can do rit to me how
it is with you and yours and who you have to live with
you sal hens tells that she would live with you this
Winter if you wanted her John dus not Com to mak your
Sider we have a nough Sider at hom = old mes read
is in to grat much distrest in her mind Law paine
preacht at my house last week precht well I asked
him his thought Consarning Canteberry Church he
thinks they did rong throu ignerans and he could not
brak fellowship with them he thinks it is the same
in the nater of it with your sending hom for help =
your aunt Solmon sends her love to you

this to Deborah I and Jemima I from your loveing
mother Phebe peine

To all Christian people to whom these presents writing shall come
Know ye that I Elisha Prain of the Town of South hold in the County
of Suffolk and Colony of new York for divers Good Causes and Consider
ations me hereunto moveing have Given Granted and do by
these presents Give Grant and Confirm unto my well beloved
Son Benjamin Prain in his full and peaceable possession and
Seizin and to his Heirs and assigns for ever a certain peace
or tract of Land situate lying and being in the Town ship of
South hold being by Estimation twenty three acres be the same
more or less Buting and Bounding as followeth westerly and nother
ly by the Road or high way that Leadeth towards the house of
Benjamin Bayley Leading so far as to a stak or Bound fixed at
the northeast Corner of a little orchard and from thence running
about South and by East down to the Crick called and known by
the name of Long Crick to a Black oak tree marked on the west
side with B P and on the East side with E P and from thence
to the head of sd Crick and from thence southerly by the Land


of Robert Hemstead and the Land of John veal juner—all
which track of land and meadow with in sd bounds I give
unto my said son Benjamin with the preveleges and appur
tenances unto him my son Benjamin and to his Heirs and
assignes for Ever so that nither I the said Allsup pain
or my Heirs or any person from or under me or any
of them shall have challing or demand but from all man
of Claime or pretence of Claime shall for Ever be Excluded
and barred in witness whareof I the said Allsup pain have
here unto set my hand and fixed my seal this fiveteenth day
of Janeewary and in the year of our Lord Christ one thousand
seaven hundred and sixty five — —
Signed sealed and delivered
in the presents of
Benjamin Bayley
Stephen Bayley

Allsup Paine

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Deed of Allsup Pain 17 to His Son Benjamin Pain 28

Alsop and his grandson, Ezra, returned to Southold, 10 Mar. 1777, and were soon followed by other members of his family.

He owned a large tract of land, a part of which is still in the possession of his descendants in 1880.

A copy is reproduced of a deed of 23 acres of land he gave his son, Benjamin 28, by whom it was deeded to his son, Benjamin 43, 23 Aug. 1794.

Mrs. Paine was known as an especially worthy and devoted Christian woman.

The following inscriptions are copied from tombstones in Southold.

In Memory of	In
Lydia Paine Daur	Memory of
of Mr Allsup & Mrs	P H E B E Wife of
Phebe Paine Who	ALLSUP PAINE
Died Novbr 2rd 1750	who died
Aged 15 Years 1	Octr 30, 1791,
Month & 20 Days.	Aged 91 years. (1)

Child by first wife, born in Southold, N. Y.:

DAUGHTER,[5] b. 4 Mar. and d. 12 Mar. 1731, eight days old.

Children by second wife, born in Southold:

DEBORAH, b. 31 Oct. 1732; m. first 20 Apr. 1757, Rev. Ebenezer Frothingham of Middletown, Conn.; m. second 2 July 1765, her brother-in-law Abijah Wines, son of Samuel and Abigail Wines of Southold. She was the mother of ten children and d. 17 Nov. 1806, aged 75. The *Paine Family Record* incorrectly calls her daughter of Allen Paine. (2)

DANIEL, (twin) b. 31 Oct. 1732; d. 23 June 1734.

LYDIA, b. 13 Sept. 1735; d. 2 Nov. 1750, aged 15y. 1m. 20d.

JEMIMA, b. 30 May 1738; m. in Southold, 9 Dec. 1756, Peter Wines, son of Samuel and Abigail Wines (Windes). (3)

27. JOHN, b. 27 May 1740.

28. BENJAMIN, b. 25 Mar. 1744.

18. JOHN[4] PAINE (John 12), born probably in Orient, about 1679. He was a mariner and is last mentioned in the acknowledgment of a deed to his brother, Nathaniel Paine, 13 June 1709.

The sale of land to his brother, Nathaniel, is the substance of our knowledge of John. In the deed he is called a farmer, while in Case's note, he is said to have been a mariner. He was certainly alive at that time, 1709, perhaps forty years of age.

"To all Christian people John Paine sendeth Greetings.

Whereas said John Paine of Southold, yeoman, hath indented and concluded with his brother Nathaniel Paine of Southold, yeoman, to set

(1) N. E. Gen. Reg., vol. 53, 174 and 325.
(2) The Paine Family Record, 2: 258.
(3) New York Gen. and Biog. Record, 38: 166.

a valuation upon a certain messuage or tenement lying in Oyster ponds Lower Necke, which did equally belong into Ye said brothers as by certain records of agreement bearing date 7 Sept. 1708, will at large appear, and

Whereas the said John Paine according to Ye intent and meaning of the said records herewith estimated Ye said messuage at 140 pounds: Now Know Yee that he, Ye said John Paine for the full sum of 70 pounds to him paid by his brother Nathaniel Paine and for other considerations doth by these presents fully remise release claim unto his said brother Nathaniel Paine all such right title interest and demand whatsoever as Ye said John Paine had or ought to have of in or to all in equall halfe part of Ye said messuage by any ways or means whatsoever.

Witness his hand and seal this 13 day of June 1709. Witnesses: John Tuthill, Samuel Beebee, William Browne. Acknowledged Southold Ye 23d of June 1709, before me Thomas Mapes, Justice. Entd 7 Nov. 1709."

Note. The brothers John and Nathaniel Paine were sons of John Paine of Southold. John was a mariner and Nathaniel was a farmer. The property named in this deed comprised most of the farm of Benjamin K. Mulford at Orient. For a notice of neck of land, and a famous pear tree that stood upon it and made the name of Mr. Paine immortal, see Griffin's Journal, p. 34. (1)

19. NATHANIEL[4] PAINE (John 12), born in Orient (probably), about 1681; died at Orient (probably) 27 Sept. 1731. (2)

He married Ann ———, born 1686, died 12 Mar. 1724/5, aged 39 years. (3)

He is called "Lieutenant" in Moore's *Indexes.*

His name appears as witness to a deed of Sarah S. Youngs to William Bradley 12 Oct. 1703. (4)

He deeded sixteen acres of land to John King 11 Jan. 1713/4. (5)

The following suggests an exchange of properties: "To all Christian people. Know Ye that I Samuel King of Southold, cooper, in consideration of a certain sum of money to me paid by Nathaniel Paine of Ye same town, yeoman, doe by these presents fully give grant sell unto said Nathaniel Paine a certain tract or parcel of land situate on Ye Oysterponds Lower Necke, by estimation 23 acres, bounded East by said Nathaniel Paine-South by Ye Creek, West be Ye meadows of Ye said Nathaniel Paine and North by the fresh meadows." Dated 11th day of Jan. 1713/4. (6)

Whereas Nathaniel Paine of Southold died intestate, letters

(1) Southold Town Rec., J. W. Case, p. 428.
(2) Salmon, gives the date of death as Sept. 27.
(3) Moore's Indexes.
(4) Case, S. T. Rec., 2: 395.
(5) Same. 314.
(6) Case, Southold Town Records, 457.

of administration were granted to his sons-in-law Richard Terry, Charles Glover and Henry Brown, 17 Dec. 1731. (1)

He was paid a bounty of one shilling for destroying vermin in Southold 13 Sept. 1719. Also five shillings for one fox 8 Dec. 1718.

Children, born in Southold, L. I.:

DAUGHTER,[5] m. Richard Terry of Southold, son of Gershom Terry; she d. Dec. 1767. He d. 1 Jan. 1768.

ELIZABETH, b. 1710; m. 25 Nov. 1731, Charles Glover. She d. at Oyster Pond, about 7 Apr. 1803, aged 97.

MARY, m. 25 Nov. 1731, Henry Brown, son of Capt. Richard and Anna (Young) Brown. He b. in Southold, 12 Jan. 1710/11.

CHILD, d. 2 Mar. 1724/5, ten days before her mother's death.

DAUGHTER, d. 27 Jan. 1725/6.

NATHANIEL JR., d. 29 Sept. 1731, aged 13y.

(1) Abstract of Wills, New York Surrogate Court, 3: 50.

FIFTH GENERATION

20. JOHN[5] PAINE (John 13), born at Needham, 24 Aug. 1715; died there, 15 May 1756, in his 41st year. He married at Dedham, 18 Apr. 1754, RUTH EDMONDS of Dedham. Perhaps she was the widow of Samuel Edmonds of Natick who married at Dedham, 6 Apr. 1748, Ruth Smith and who had Jemima Edmonds born 6 Dec. 1748 and Samuel Edmonds Jr. born 22 Oct. 1750, both at Natick. Samuel Edmonds died at Natick, 20 Apr. 1752. His widow requested that Samuel Morse be administrator who presented his account, 14 Jan. 1754. The inference is that the widow returned to Dedham and there married again.

After John Paine's death she married REUBEN DUNTON of Needham, one of the sureties on the guardianship bond of Samuel Townsend of Needham, who was appointed guardian unto John Paine, son of the above, 7 Apr. 1769. (1)

Abstract of his will:—"I, John Pain, of Needham, will that my beloved aunt, Susanna Pain, should be comfortably and decently supportd out of my estate during her lifetime, . . . I give to my beloved wife, Ruth Pain, a piece of land, . . . I give and bequeath my beloved and only son, John Pain, . . . and likewise constitute my beloved uncle, John Wilson, of Dedham, and my said beloved wife, Ruth Pain, to be my executor and executrix." Dated, 12 May 1756: proved 27 Aug. 1756. (2)

His widow, Ruth Dunton, rendered her account as executrix, which was examined and allowed 25 Oct. 1765. (3)

"Here Lyes ye Body of Mr. John Pain who died May 15, 1756, in ye 41st. year of his age." (4)

Child, born at Needham:

29. JOHN,[6] b. 9 Feb. 1755.

21. THOMAS[5] PAINE (John 13), born at Needham, 1 Dec. 1716; died after 1784. He married at Dedham, 22 Nov. 1744, REBECCA SMITH of Dedham. She probably died before 1784. Rebecca Paine, of adult age, was baptized and joined the First Church of Dedham, 1 Sept. 1745. (5)

(1) Suffolk Probate, 67:448
(2) Suffolk Prob. Rec., vol. 55, p. 349.
(3) Suffolk Prob. Rec., vol. 64, p. 621.
(4) Needham Epitaphs.
(5) Dedham Church Rec., p. 55.

To all People to Whom these Presents Shall Come
Greeting Know Ye that I Jeremiah WoodCock Senee of Needham
in the County of Suffolk within his majesties Province of ye massach
ussetts Bay in New-England Yowman. for & in Consideration of ye Sum
of Twenty pounds in Currant money of New-England paid to me in hand
before the Ensealing hereof, well & truly paid by John Paine Jur. of Need-
-ham Husbandman ye Receipt whereof I do Acknowledge & my Selfe there
with fully Satisfied & Contented & thereof & of every part & parcel here
of do Exonerate Acquit & Dischaege the Sd John Paine Jur. His Heirs,
Execrs. Administrs. for Ever by these presents Do freely fully & Absolut-
-ly Give, Grant, bargain, Sell Aliene Convey & Confirm unto him the
Sd John Paine Jur. his Heirs & Assigns. for ever one Tract or parcell
of Land Seituate lying in Needham afore Sd Containing by Esti-
-mation a bought Four Acres, be it more or Less, butted & bounded.
as followeth Viz. upon land that whas Noah Kings buey's South upon
land of Hezekiah Fuller towards ye West & Norwest & upon ye rode North
& North-Est or however Bounded as it whas formerly lead out (To Have
& to hold) the Sd Granted & Bargained premisses with ye appurten-ces
Fences Wood & Timber Previledges & Commodities to the Same belonging
or in any Wise appertaining to him ye Sd John Paine Jur. his Heirs &
assigns for ever. To his and their proper Use Benifit & Behoof for
Ever And I the Sd Jerimiah WoodCock for me my Heirs & administs.
do Covenant promise & grant to & with the Sd John Paine Jur.
his Heirs & assigns, that before the Ensealing hereof I am ye true Sole
& lawfull owner of ye above bargained premisses & am Lawfully.
Seized & possess'd of the Same in my own proper as a good Perfect &
absolute Estate of Inheritance in fee Simple & have in my Self good
Right, full Power and lawfull athority. to Grant bargain Sell Convey
& Confirm Sd bargain'd Premisses in manner as above Sd. And that
the Sd John Paine Jur. his Heirs & Assigns Shall & may from time
to time & at all times. for ever hereafter. by force & Virtue of these
presents. lawfully. Peaceably & Quietly have hold Use Occupie, Posses
& enjoy ye Sd Demis'd & Bargain'd premisses with all the appurtances
& edifices to ye Same belonging, free & Clear & freely & Clearly ac-
quited Exonerated & Discharg'd of from all & all manner of former
& other Giftes, Grants, Bargains, Seals leases Morgages, Wills, Entails
Joynters, Dowries, judgments, Executions, & Extents. — — — —
Furthermore I the Sd Jerimiah WoodCock for my Self my
heirs Executors. administrs. Do Covenant & Engage ye above Demissed
Premisses to him the Sd John Paine Jur. his Heirs, and Assign's
against the Lawfull Claimes or Demands of any person or persons
Whatsoever for ever hereafter to u and & Defend. turne-over—

DEED OF JEREMIAH WODCOK TO JOHN PAINE, JR. 20

In Wittness Where of I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal this Fifteenth Day of June Anno Dom 1744 And in the Fifteenth Year of the Reign of Our Sovereign Lord King George the Second King of Great Britain—

Sign'd Seal'd & Deliver'd
In presents of us—

Henry Dewing
Francis Very
Miriam Very

Jeremiah Wodcok

Juffolk ss Newtown October the 3d 1744
The above named Jeremiah Wod Cock personaly apeared before me the Subscriber and acknowledged the above Written Instrument to be his free act and Deed
Jeremiah Pitcher Justice of peace

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

DEED OF JEREMIAH WODCOK TO JOHN PAINE, JR. 20—Continued

He received land by deed of 14th June, 1765, from Mary, widow of Josiah Smith, a daughter of Thomas Pain 7.

Joint deed from John Wilson and Beriah Wilson, gentleman and spinster, Seth Wilson, gentleman, of Dedham, John, Thomas, Ephraim Pain and William Brown and Mary, his wife, of Needham, Jonathan Right and Rebecca, his wife, of Mendon, and David Hayward and Joanna, his wife, of Mendon, to Daniel Fulton, of Dedham, 10 June, 1778. (1)

The Pain grantors were probably Thomas 21, and Ephraim 22, while John, their brother, had died 22 years previously and this John would be, supposedly, John Jr. 29.

Deed of Thomas Pain of Needham, to his daughter, Rebecca, of Needham: "For undertaking to nurse and attend me during my natural life and for other good causes me thereunto moving, I herewith give and grant unto the said Rebecca the southwest room in my dwelling house with the chambers over the said room, and liberty to use one quarter part of cellar under said house," dated, 1 May 1784. (2)

Children, born at Needham:

30. SAMUEL,[6] b. 25 July 1745.
31. AARON, b. 6 Apr. 1750.
REBECCA, b. 17 Oct. 1754; bp. 3 Nov. 1754.
ANNA, b. 14 Sept. 1757; bp. 20 Nov. 1757; m. int. of Othniel Blackinton of Dedham & Miss Anna Pain of Needham, 9 Nov. 1793; m. 19 Feb. 1794 (3) Anna Pain, of Needham, deeded to Joseph Onion, of Dedham, land, 10 Apr. 1789.
PHEBE, b. 4 Apr. 1765; bp. 21 Apr. 1765.

22. EPHRAIM[5] PAINE (John 13), born at Needham, 16 Oct. 1723; died there, 4 Feb. 1802. He married, first, at Needham, 20 July 1762, SARAH SKINNER, who died there, 13 July 1765. He married, second, at Needham, 24 May 1770, ANNA MILLS, who died at Needham, 19 June 1808, aged 66 years.

Among the Needham epitaphs is the following: "Here lies the Body of Mrs. Sarah Pain Wife to Mr. Ephraim Pain who died July 13th, 1765 in ye 33d Year of her age. (4) They lived on South Street in West Needham and the house in which they lived was standing in 1900.

The administration of Ephraim Paine, of Needham, mentions his wife, Anna, 1802. (5)

Isaac Shepherd and Anna Paine, of Needham, widow of Ephraim Paine, late of Needham, by order of the Superior Court, sold part of

(1) Suffolk Registry, vol. 152, p. 176.
(2) Suffolk Registry, vol. 147, p. 191.
(3) Dedham Town Rec., p. 166.
(4) Needham Epitaphs.
(5) Dedham Probate Record.

the estate of the said Ephraim Paine to pay his debts. Needham, 4 March 1805.

The will of Anna Pain, of Needham, widow, mentions daughter-in-law, Mary Paine, 15 August 1808. (1)

Child by first wife, born at Needham:

EBENEZER,[6] b. 9 Nov. 1763; bp. 1 June 1766; d. 20 Feb. 1769. "Here lies the Body of Ebenezer Pain, Son of Mr Ephraim & Mrs. Sarah Pain who died Feby 20th, 1769, in ye 6th year of his Age."

Children by second wife, born in Needham:

32. EBENEZER, bp. 2 June 1771.
33. MOSES, b. 4 Dec. 1775.

23. JOSEPH[5] PAINE (Joseph 14), born probably at Southold, N. Y., before 1730. He married at Southold, 9 Oct. 1755, DEBORAH PENNY. (2) On 7 Dec. 1759, he testified before Robert Hempstead, the Town Clerk of Southold, as to the will of Peter Winds of Southold, executed on 25 Apr. 1758, stating that it appeared to him to be in the same handwriting as Peter Winds' book of accounts. (3)

He enlisted in Suffolk Co., N. Y., under Capt. Thomas Terry, 18 Apr. 1758 and served with the Provincial Troops in the French and Indian War in that year. (4) The date of his death has not been found. It is conjectured that he died before 1773 and that his widow is the Deborah Pain who married at Southold, 27 Jan. 1773, THOMAS HUTCHINSON; but a Joseph Paine was included in the Census of Long Island in 1776. No children have been identified as of this union.

24. PETER PRESTON[5] PAINE (Peter 15), born probably at Southold, N. Y., about 1730. He probably removed with his father to Hopewell, N. J. He was the only son and was appointed co-executor of his father's will, 7 Aug. 1750. He entered upon his duties as executor and requested all having claims against the estate or owing it to present the same to him in Philadelphia, Pa., 4 Nov. 1759.

A careful search of the published records of New Jersey and Pennsylvania fails to identify him later. No Peter Preston has been found later but several Peters are found in other localities but they are unconnected at this time. There is no will of this man in Philadelphia and it is conjectured that he removed from that place.

(1) Probate Court Records, Dedham.
(2) Salmon Records of Southold, 94.
(3) Southold Town Records, 2: 457.
(4) Muster Rolls of New York, 1755-1764, p. 126.

25. JOHN[5] PAINE (John 16), born at Southold (probably at Wading River), N. Y., 20 June 1719; died before 14 Jan. 1762. He married at Southold, 15 Dec. 1756, MARY WELLS, perhaps daughter of Joshua and Hannah (Wells) Wells, of Southold, N. Y. (1) She survived her husband and was provided for in the will of her late husband's father, 14 Jan. 1762. In 1776 there were two widow Paine's listed as heads of families in Southold. This family lived at Wading River then included in Southold.

Children, not in order, living 14 Jan. 1762, born between 1756 and 1762:

34. JOHN.[6]
35. MOSES.
36. BENJAMIN.

26. BENJAMIN[5] PAINE (John 16) lived at Wading River. He died the week before, 12 Oct. 1754, at Wading River. Samuel Crook of Southold made his will, 5 Aug. 1748, and it was proved 13 July 1751. He gave his estate to his only son Benjamin Crook, and appointed his brother Benjamin Emmons and his cousin Benjamin Paine, both of Southold, executors. The executors resigned their trust, and the widow Elizabeth Crook was appointed executrix, 13 July 1751. (2)

27. JOHN[5] PAINE (Alsop 17), born at Southold, L. I., 27 May 1740; died there 3 Aug. 1815. He married, first, 14 Feb. 1762, MARY BOOTH, who was born at Southold in 1731 and died there, 22 Oct. 1801. He married, second, about 1803 MRS. SARAH (RODGERS) HALSEY, widow of Moses Halsey and daughter of Joseph Rodgers of South Hampton, N. Y. She was born about 1762 and died 19 Feb. 1826.

In the Census of 1776, he and his father were listed in Southold side by side. His family consisted of one male between 16 and 50 years of age, six males under 16 years, and one female over 16 years. (3)

He was a joiner and farmer and lived all of his life in Southold, excepting the time in which the British army occupied Long Island. He gave his father Alsop Paine a lease for "one peppercorn yearly if demanded," 25 May 1765. He signed the Association as a patriot in 1775, and with his father's family removed from Southold to Middletown, Conn., in Sept. 1776. Capt. Amos Pendleton shipped their cattle from Sag Harbor to Stonington, Conn., at that time and he assisted his father in removing in Nov. 1776. According to Mather's *Refugees* he was living in Saybrook, Conn., in 1777. His children were at Benjamin Paine's, and began to go to "scule" in Lyme, 18 Nov. 1776.

(1) Descendants of William Wells of Southold, 212.
(2) New York Wills, 4:342.
(3) N. Y. Census 1776, 393.

There is in possession of his descendants the "Qualification of John Paine, son of Alsop, for the office of Coronor in Suffolk County, State of New York," dated 11 Feb. 1784, and signed by George Clinton, Governor.

From an old record it is learned that his sons, Joshua and Ezra, went over to Sag Harbor to go to New York, 17 Apr. 1788, and that they came home and staid all winter, 1 Nov. 1789. On 29 Dec. 1790, articles of agreement were made between John Paine, of Southold, and Noah Mason, of Sag Harbor, by which his son David was apprenticed to learn the trade of a mason.

On 10 Dec. 1792, his son, Ezra Paine, wrote a letter from Whitestown in which he sends his love to his father, mother, grandfather, brothers, sister and cousins and in a later letter he mentions his sister, Betsey.

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN. I John Paine of Southold in the county of suffolk and State of New York, yeoman being well in body and of sound disposing mind and memory do make this my last Will and Testament in manner following (viz.)

First, I give and devise unto my grand son Luther Paine and to his heirs and assigns the piece of land whereon his fathers house now stands, as far west as the east line of the lot called Browers lot, and a line to be run in continuation of Browers East line to the creek, reserving to my son John Paine the use and improvement of the said land during his life.—

Second, I give and devise to my son Phineas Paine in fee my tract of meadow lying at the head of Town Creek.—

Third, I give and devise to my grand son Silas Paine son of Phineas and to his heirs and assigns forever all the rest residue remainder of my lands tenements and real estate wheresoever lying or being reserving the use and improvement of the same to my said son Phineas during his natural life and the priviledges herein after devised to my wife.—

Fifth. I give and bequeath unto my said son Phineas Paine my turning laythe and tools belonging to the same my two work benches and half the remainder of my shop tools all my stock farming utensils, furniture and all other moveables not otherwise disposed of in this my will he allowing and permitting my wife the use of such and so many articles of my household furniture during her residence in my house as she shall elect and choose and paying the legacies herein after directed.

Sixth. I give and bequeath unto my Grand son Charles Henry Paine my Silver Watch, my wife to have the use and keeping of it during her residence in my house.

Seventh. I give to my son John Paine all my wearing apparel and the remaining half of my shop tools.

Eighth. I give unto my son Stephen Paine a bed which he now has the use of to be delivered to him within one week after my decease.

Ninth. I give to my Grand son Luther Paine one feather bed and one hundred Dollars in money.

Tenth. I give to my son David Paine one hundred Dollars in money and to my grandson John Alsop Paine son of Ezra Paine fifty Dollars, when he comes to the age of Twenty one years should he so long live. Which said several Legacies I hereby direct to be paid by my said son Phineas.

Eleventh. I give and bequeath unto my beloved Wife Sarah all the several articles and things mentioned in an agreement entered into and signed by us on the day of our marriage; and also during her residence in my house and no longer the use and improvement of the front and back door yards and the fruit growing therein, and also during the said term the use of so much of my furniture (beds and bedding excepted) as she shall select and choose the above devises to my said Wife are to be in lieu and bar of all claim of dower it being my intention to give legal effect to the said articles of agreement made betwen us before our intermarriage. And I direct that she have her choice among my cows and select such one as she shall like and that my son Phineas keep the said Cow for her at his own expense winter and summer and furnish her with all the things mentioned in our agreement during her residence in my house according to the true intent and meaning of the said agreement.

Lastly. I nominate and appoint my son Phineas Paine and my friend Thomas Terry Junr. Executors of this my last Will and Testament during her residence in my house according to the true intent against my son Ezra for Forty Pounds. And also to pay all my just debts funeral expenses and procure and erect suitable Tomb Stones.

IN WITNESS whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty ninth day of May in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fourteen.

Signed sealed published and declared by the said John Paine as & for his last Will & Testament in presence of us who were called as Witnesses to the same & who have hereunto subscribed our names as witnesses in presence of the Testator.

(Signed) John Paine.

Seth H. Tuthill
Jacob Youngs
Thomas S. Lester.

The above will was probated by Nicoll Floyd, Esquire, Surrogate of Suffolk County, N. Y., at Brook Haven, 3 Oct. 1815.

The following are the inscriptions on the tombstones of John and Sarah Paine; and it is to be noted that whenever he wrote his name he spelled it *Paine*:

IN
MEMORY OF
JOHN PAYNE
WHO DIED
AUG. 3, 1815
IN THE 76 YEAR
OF HIS AGE.

THIS STONE
IS ERECTED A MEMENTO OF
SARAH PAYNE,
WIDOW OF JOHN PAYNE
FORMERLY WIFE OF
MOSES HALSEY OF SOUTH-
HAMPTON. SHE DIED
FEB. 19, 1826.

"THEY DIE IN JESUS, AND ARE BLESSED
HOW KIND THEIR SLUMBERS ARE."

Children by first wife, born at Southold:

37. JOHN,[6] b. 21 May 1763.
38. JOSHUA, b. 28 Mar. 1765.
39. EZRA, b. 24 Mar. 1767.
40. PHINEAS, b. 25 Apr. 1769.
41. DAVID, b. 8 Nov. 1771.
42. STEPHEN, b. 22 May 1744.
ELIZABETH ("Betsey"), b. 29 Jan. 1782; living in 1792.

28. BENJAMIN[5] PAINE (Alsop 17), born at Southold, N. Y., 25 Mar. 1744; died there, 28 Sept. 1781. He married at Southold, 5 Mar. 1767, BATHSHEBA CONKLING, born at Southold about 1746; died there, a widow, 10 Feb. 1782. In the Census of 1776 his family consisted of one male between 16 and 50 years of age, three males under 16 years, one female under 16 and one female over 16. (1) He signed the Association in May 1775 on the same page and by the side of Alsop Paine and John Paine. (2)

His father deeded him 23 acres in Southold 16 Jan. 1765. This land later came into possession of his son Benjamin. Apparently he was a refugee in Lyme, Conn., in Nov. 1776.

Children, born at Southold:

43. BENJAMIN,[6] b. about 1769.
44. SETH, b. about 1771.
45. EBENEZER, b. about 1773.
ABIGAIL, b. about 1775.

(1) Southold Census 1776, p. 392.
(2) Revolutionary War Manuscript, 1768, p. 60.

SIXTH GENERATION

29. JOHN[6] PAINE (John 20), born at Needham, 9 Feb. 1755; died at Bethel, Me., 25 May 1835, at the home of his son, Ashley J. Paine. He married at Needham, 25 Nov. 1777, ANN NEAL, "both of Needham." (1) She was born at Boston, 23 Oct. 1762; died at Dublin, N. H., 23 Nov. 1817. They lived in Needham until about 1784 when they removed to Dublin, N. H. In 1822 his wife having died he removed to Bethel, Me. Ann Neal was probably daughter of Thomas and Ruth (Mills) Neal of Boston. (1)

His father having died in his infancy, we find this record: "John Pain, a minor, under ye age of fourteen years, son of John Pain, late of Needham, husbandman." (2) Also, "Samuel Townsend, of Needham, appointed guardian of John Pain, a minor above fourteen years, son of John Pain, of Needham, a yeoman." (3) The account of guardianship was filed, 13 Sept. 1771. (4)

The son, John Paine, Jr., had three guardians between 1758 and 1769, viz. Nathaniel Wilson of Dedham, appointed 19 May 1758; Eleazer Kingsbury, of Needham, appointed 12 Apr. 1765 and Samuel Townsend, of Needham, appointed 7 Apr. 1769. (2) The account of Eleazer Kingsbury mentions that he paid the widow certain sums, 16 Aug. 1765. It was returned to the Judge of Probate, 13 Sept. 1771. (3)

Deed of John Pain, of Needham, cordwinder, to Philip Mills, of Needham, 19 Mar. 1778. Signed by John and Ann Pain. (5)

Deed of John Pain, of Needham, to Solomon Fuller, of Needham, signed by John and Ann Pain, 18 Feb. 1782. (6)

Deed of John Pain, of Needham, to Aaron Smith, "bounded on the southwest by land of heirs of John Pain, late of Needham." Signed by John and Ann Pain, 18 Feb. 1782. (7)

Deed: "We, Reuben Dunton and Ruth Dunton, his wife, in consideration of two pounds, eight shillings, do release unto our dutiful son, John Pain, of the town of Dublin, a tract of land." Signed 21 Jan. 1785, and recorded, 23 Mar. 1785. (8)

(1) Family Bible of Ashley J. Paine.
(2) Suffolk Prob. Rec., v. 53, p. 359.
(3) Same, v. 67, p. 448.
(4) Same, v. 70, p. 459.
(5) Reg. Deeds, Boston, v. 129, p. 144.
(6) Same, v. 152, p. 168.
(7) Same, v. 147, p. 255.
(8) Same, v. 147, p. 257.

Deed of John Pain, of Dublin, to Aaron Smith, Jr., signed 22 Jan. 1785. (1) He had changed his residence from Needham to Dublin, between 1782 and 1785.

Deed of John Pain, of Dublin, to Joseph Colborn, of Needham, of a meadow in Needham: Bounded South by the Charles River: West by a road leading from Needham to Dedham: North upon land of heirs of Thomas Pain, late of Needham. Signed by John and Ann Pain, 7 Jan. 1804. (2)

Deed from John Pain, of Dublin, to Joshua Lewis, of Needham, signed by John and Ann Pain, 7 Jan. 1804. (3)

"John Pain and Anna (Neal) Pain, his wife, came from Needham; and in 1822, Mrs. Pain having died some years before this date, he removed to Maine." (4) Bethel was the name of the village in Maine.

Children, first three born at Needham, others at Dublin, N.H.:

JOANNA,[7] b. 21 Oct. 1778; d. 9 Apr. 1850; m. ——— Whittemore, and lived in Portland, Me.

46. DANIEL, b. 1 July 1780.

NANCY, b. 31 Mar. 1782; d. 1 Dec. 1850; m. 7 Jan. 1813, to John Dodge, his second wife, of Jaffrey, N. H., by whom she had seven children (5); removed to Goshen in 1824. One child was John Paine Dodge.

MARY PHILLIPS, b. 29 July 1785; m. ——— Fay; one son died unmarried. She lived with her brother, Ashley, during her later years; and died at Mason, Me., 30 Mar. 1882.

47. JOHN, b. 9 Apr. 1787.
48. THOMAS NEAL, b. 15 Mar. 1789.

RUTH, b. 23 Oct. 1792; d. 30 July 1870; m. ——— Henry.

49. ASHLEY JAMES, b. 21 Jan. 1795.
50. WILLIAM JAMES, b. 4 June 1797.
51. CHARLES EASTCOTT, b. 28 Mar. 1799.
52. CORNELIUS, b. 22 Nov. 1802.

30. SAMUEL[6] PAINE (Thomas 21), born at Needham, 25 July 1745. "Samuel, son of Thomas and Rebecca Pain, baptized Sept. 1, 1745" (6); died at Roxbury, 8 May 1830, aged 86. He married at Needham, 7 Nov. 1771, MARY ALDEN, "both of Needham." He was head of a family in Needham in 1790, consisting of one male over 16 years of age (himself), one male under 16 years of age, and one female. His wife died at Roxbury, 25 Apr. 1828, aged 81. She was the Mary Alden, daughter of John and Thankful Alden, born at Needham, 24 Oct. 1748. John Alden of Need-

(1) Boston Reg. Deeds, v. 147, p. 258.
(2) Dedham Reg. Deeds.
(3) Same.
(4) History of Dublin, N. H., p. 377.
(5) History of Jaffrey, N. H.
(6) Dedham Church Rec., p. 55.

ham, made his will 26 June 1782, in which he mentions his wife Thankful, his sons John, Henry, Samuel, and Thomas and his daughters, Jemima Pratt, Alice Capron, Mary Paine and his granddaughter Lydia Smith; his son Silas to be executor. (2)

Deed of Samuel Payne, of Needham, to John Wilson of Dedham, signed by Samuel and Mary Pain, 27 Apr. 1785. (3) A relative of his grandmother, probably.

Deed of Samuel Pain, of Needham, to Ann Pain of Needham, spinster. Signed by Samuel and Mary Pain, 6 Nov. 1785. (4) She was his sister.

Quit claim deed of Samuel Pain, of Needham, to his sisters, Rebecca, Anna and Phebe, signed by Samuel and Mary Pain, 6 Nov. 1785. (5)

He was apparently disposing of all his Needham Property preparatory to living in Roxbury, in which place he died forty five years later.

There was a Samuel Paine Jr. of Roxbury who married at Sudbury, 18 Aug. 1805, Elizabeth Howe of Sudbury. He may have been a son of Samuel, 30; but proof has not been found of this fact.

31. AARON[6] PAYNE (Thomas 21), born at Needham, 6 Apr. 1750; baptized there, 8 Apr. 1750 (6); died 1776. The mother of his son was ESTHER LYON, daughter of Josiah and Sarah Lyon of Needham. She was born at Needham, 8 Mar. 1758.

Aaron Paine appears as Lieutenant in Capt. Moses Whiting's Company in the 36th Regiment of Foot in the Continental Army and was stationed at Fort No. 2 in Cambridge, 5 Oct. 1775. He was in Capt. Robert Smith's Co. on the alarm of 19 Apr. 1775 and served then for ten days. He was payee at Cambridge 30 Dec. 1775. He was on the muster role of Capt. Robert Smith's Co. in Col. William Heath's Regiment, 3 Jan. 1776 and died in the service in 1776. (7)

Child, born in Needham:

53. AARON,[7] b. 3 Oct. 1776. (8)

32. EBENEZER[6] PAINE (Ephraim 22), born and baptized at Needham, 2 July 1771 (9); died there, shortly before 7 Mar. 1809. He was a housewright and his wife was MARY ——— who sur-

(2) Memorial of the Descendants of Hon. John Alden, 24.
(3) Boston Reg. of Deeds, v. 148, p. 182.
(4) Same, v. 152, p. 152.
(5) Same, v. 152, p. 154.
(6) N. E. H. G. Register, 57:144.
(7) Clarke's History of Needham, 456, 459, 468.
(8) Needham Town Records.
(9) N. E. H. G. Register, 57:259.

vived him and had one third of his estate set off to her, 7 Nov. 1809. Joseph Newell was administrator, and the estate was declared insolvent. (1) She received a bequest from her husband's mother, 13 May 1808. No children appear in connection with his estate.

33. Moses[6] Paine (Ephraim 22), born at Needham, 4 Dec. 1775; baptized there, 17 Dec. 1775. (2) No later record of this man has been found.

34. John[6] Paine (John 25) was born at Wading River, (now Riverhead), Dec. 1756; died there, 12 Oct. 1832. He inherited his grandfather's homestead at Wading River, 14 Jan. 1762. He married at Rocky Point, L. I., about 1784, Elizabeth Hallock, who was born 15 Jan. 1764. She was daughter of Noah Hallock, of Rocky Point, L. I. She died at Riverhead, 20 Oct. 1844. In the census of 1790, he was head of a family consisting of one male over 16 years of age, one male under 16 and three females. (3) He was a farmer and a mariner.

Children, born at Wading River:

Elizabeth,[7] b. 25 Sept. 1785; d. 31 Aug. 1827; m. Benjamin King; left no issue.

John (twin), b. 25 Sept. 1785; d. unm. 1806.

54. Hallock, b. 20 June 1799.

35. Moses[6] Paine (John 25), born at Southold, L. I., between 1756 and 1762; inherited certain land in Southold of his grandfather, 14 Jan. 1762. He was not listed as head of a family in New York State in 1790. His death is reported to have occurred in 1783. No wife or children are known.

36. Benjamin[6] Paine (John 25), born at Southold, L. I., between 1756 and 1762; died at Wading River, 11 Feb. 1785. He married at Southold, 8 Jan. 1781, Mary Hedges, daughter of Matthew and Mary Hedges. She died at Wading River, 8 Jan. 1785. (4)

He, or another of the same name, signed the Association in Suffolk County, N. Y., in 1775, and served in Capt. Josiah Lupton's Suffolk Co. Company. He inherited lands of his grandfather at "Half Way Hollow," in Southold, 14 Jan. 1762. No children have been identified of this union.

(1) Norfolk Co. Probate, 13,918.
(2) N. E. H. G. Register, 57:260.
(3) New York Census, 170.
(4) Salmon Southold Records.

37. JOHN[6] PAINE (John 27), born at Southold, N.Y., 21 May 1763; died there, 26 Sept. 1821, aged 58 years. He married at Southold, 10 July 1785, LIDIA TUTHILL (Tuttle), daughter of Maj. Barnabas Tuthill of Orient, L. I. (1) He was a farmer residing during his life on the farm which was in 1879 in possession of the widow of his son John Benjamin Paine. The marriage record of his daughter Hannah, published in the *Suffolk Gazette* at Sag Harbor, 15 Apr. 1809, calls her "daughter of John Paine Jun."

Children, born at Southold:

MARY,[7] b. 10 Apr. 1786; m. 7 Sept. 1816, Charles Booth, of Southold, who d. 26 May 1834, aged 46 years; she d. 26 Mar. 1864, at Southold. They had four children.

HANNAH, b. 14 Apr. 1788; m. 11 Apr. 1809, George Washington Booth, of Southold, who d. Oct. 1858; she d. in 1825, in Conn. They had five children.

55. LUTHER, b. 7 Nov. 1790.

LUCRETIA, b. 21 Apr. 1794; m. 30 Aug. 1813, Jesse Loveland; d. at South Glastonbury, Conn., in 1868. They had eight children.

CYNTHIA, b. 6 June 1796; m. James Grant of Torrington, Conn.

56. JOHN BENJAMIN, b. 25 July 1798.

ESTHER, b. 11 Sept. 1800; m. first, 18 June 1818, at Southold, Amon Beebe of Greenport, L. I., son of Amon Beebe; d. at sea, Aug. 1818, aged 24 years. She m., second, 15 Feb. 1824, at East Haddam, Conn., Horace Hayden of Essex, Conn., b. 3 July 1786, d. 18 Aug. 1840, aged 54 years, by whom she had eight children; m. third, 21 Aug. 1848, at East Haddam, Martin Stuart of Greenport, L. I., b. 1824, in Germany; living in 1880.

38. JOSHUA[6] PAINE (John 27), was born at Southold, L. I., 28 Mar. 1765; died at Whitestown, Oneida Co., N. Y., in 1812. He married, in 1793, LOIS JOHNSON of Whitestown, born at Middletown, Conn., in 1771. She married, second, in Sept. 1813, JOHN MORSE, of New Woodstock, Madison Co., N. Y., and died there, 28 Jan. 1842.

Joshua and his brother, Ezra, having visited Whitestown in 1788, removed from Southold to Whitestown, on the 21st of March, 1789.

He was elected justice of the peace in Whitestown, and held the office for eight or ten years. He died of pleurisy, after an illness of four days. He left his property by will to Silas, son of his brother, Phineas Payne.

His widow, Mrs. Lois Morse, was much beloved in the community for her charity and Christian spirit. They had no children.

(1) N. Y. Gen. and Bio. Record, 29:127.

39. Ezra[6] Paine (John 27), was born at Southold, N. Y., 24 Mar. 1767; died at Deerfield, Oneida Co., N. Y., 1 Sept. 1828. Mather's *Refugees* states that he died, 21 Sept. 1828.

He married in 1790, Elizabeth Weeks, daughter of Ebenezer and Eunice (Griswold) Weeks. She was born at New London, Conn., 17 Nov. 1764; died at Newark, N. J., 1 June 1837.

Ezra removed from Southold with his brother, Joshua, to Whitestown, Oneida Co., N. Y., on the 21st of March, 1789. The whole country west of the German Flats was then called Whitestown and was almost an unbroken wilderness. It was not until after the birth of his second son that the name Deerfield was given to the town. Many of the early settlers came from Deerfield, Mass., hence the origin of the name. He was a farmer; and he held the office of justice of the peace for several years, so that he was familiarly known as Esquire Paine.

He was of the fifth or sixth generation of ancestors, most of whom lived in Southold or Connecticut; and their surnames were:—Alsop, Preston, Moore, Youngs, Booth.

His wife, Elizabeth Weeks, was a sister of Rev. William R. Weeks, D. D., of Newark, N. J. She was of the sixth generation of most of her ancestors, residents of Connecticut or Massachusetts; and their surnames included:—Clapp, Sumner, West, Clement, Holland, Griswold, Wolcott, Saunders, Hyde, Lee, Brown, Burgis, Kirtland, Graham. Her whole life was a practical illustration of that of a consistent Christian; and her faithfulness in endeavoring to impress the principles of religion upon the minds of her two sons was truly commendable. After the death of her husband, she resided with her son, John Alsop Paine. During the latter years of her life, she spent several hours daily in reading portions of the Bible. She committed to memory many chapters, and read the Bible through in course more than thirty times.

Children:

Child,[7] b. 1793 (?); d. in infancy.

57. John Alsop, b. 10 July 1795.

Child, b. 1798 (?); d. in infancy.

58. William Weeks, b. 23 July 1803.

40. Phineas[6] Paine (John 27), was born at Southold, N. Y., 25 Apr. 1769; died there, 18 May 1849.

He married 9 Jan. 1799, Hannah Woodruff, born at Bridgehampton, N. Y., 29 Aug. 1777; died at Southold, 1 July 1859; daughter of Silas Woodruff.

His grandson, Baldwin T. Payne, has written an interesting account of him and his times (1); and the following quotations are made from it:

(1) "Southold Traveler," by B. T. Payne, May 6, 1904.

This Indenture made this Twelfth day of March one thousand seven hundred and ninety nine Between Phineas Paine of Southold in the County of Suffolk & State of New York of the one part and John Paine Jun.r of the Town County and State aforesaid of the other part Witnesseth that the said Phineas Paine for and in consideration of the sum of Forty seven pounds Ten shillings of Good and Lawful money of the State of New York to him in hand paid by the said John Paine Jun.r the receipt whereof the said Phineas Paine doth hereby acknowledge and he the said Phineas Paine hath granted Bargained & sold aliened & confirmed & by these presents doth Grant Bargain sell alien & confirm unto the said John Paine his heirs & assigns forever a certain Messuage or Tract of Land lying & being in Southold aforesaid Bounded as follows Beginning at a red Cedar stake & running northerly by the highway which is bounded westerly & northerly by the highway & Easterly by the land of John Paine & Southerly by the Land of John Paine and by estimation Ten Acres but be the same more or less Together with all the Buildings & privileges and appurtenances thereunto belonging To have & to hold the said Messuage or Tenement & every part & parcel thereof as aforesaid & bounded with all the appurtenances & privileges or whatsoever to the said land

belonging unto the said John Paine Jun^r his heirs & assigns to the only proper use & behoof of him the said John Paine Jun^r his heirs & assigns forever & the said Phineas Paine for him & his heirs the said messuage or tenement & premises & every part & parcel thereof against him & his heirs & against all & every other person & persons whatsoever to the said John Paine Jun^r his heirs & assigns shall & will warrant & forever Defend by these presents in witness whereof I the said Phineas Paine have set my hand and seal and Hannah the wife of the said Phineas Paine acknowledgeth her self a party to these presents by setting her hand & seal hereunto this twelfth Day of March one thousand seven hundred and ninety one

Signed Sealed and Delivered
In presents of —

Phineas Paine

Peter Vaill

Hannah Paine

Nathaniel Vaill

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

DEED OF PHINEAS PAINE 40 TO JOHN PAINE, JR.

"In this paper I bring to notice as one of the teachers of "ye olden tyme" Phineas Paine, not because he was my grandfather but because his records show so many facts which have proved interesting to me and have also helped me in ascertaining other facts; and I venture to assume that other people may also be interested.

"The only story of his boyhood that I have heard is that in the Revolutionary War, when he was seven or eight years old, he was at his earnest request taken aboard a British man-of-war (the first ship that ever entered Town Harbor), and there he remained the greater part of the day, his father meanwhile searching for him about the village. Being so young he had the liberty of the ship, and enjoyed his visit "immensely." In an almanac—2½ inches by 4—which I now have—his father, John 27, made the following records on some of the blank pages: 'September the 21 day, 1777, the flete went away from Shelter iseland. August the 9 day 1778 general trion with his arme came to Southold and August the 25 day his army wente away. April the 10 day, 1779 the trups [troops] came to Southold for all the English hay.'

"Phineas married in 1799 Miss Hannah Woodruff of Bridgehampton, and probably went to the home of his father, John Paine, which stood where is now the residence of J. B. Terry. On the 16th of July, 1801, he raised his own house—a few rods eastward —and in just three months moved in, finishing it later. (The material for this house was obtained at Machias, Me., where he had gone in a small sloop for that purpose.) That was the western half of what a few years ago Charles M. Post modernized for his summer home. That land (now Mr. Post's) was possibly *given* to grandfather, but all the rest of the 'whome lott' great-grandfather John willed (in 1814, the year before he died) to my uncle Silas W. Paine, of whom my father bought it. Then it extended north of the railroad and from 'Uncle Russel' Vail's on the west to 'Deacon' David Carpenter's—now Geo. A. Maier's—on the east. When father sold it to Horace Fields Prince, the payment was made in gold.

"Grandfather was a mason and worked throughout a large part of the town, as afterwards did my father, Charles H., who at the age of 14 went to learn the trade with him. (Mason's wages $1.12, and laborer's 50 to 75 cents.) Many a time when father and I were riding eastward or westward, he would say to me, 'Your grandfather and I did all the mason work in that house,' or 'I did all the lathing and plastering in that house.' He had a ropewalk and made well ropes, bed cords, fish lines, etc. He made coffins—price $2.75. He sold meat (beef 4 to 4½ cents, mutton 5¼, pork and veal 5), grain (wheat $2), vegetables, groceries (sugar 14 cents, tea 86 cents to $1.63), building materials (nails—all handmade—13 to 16 cents), tobacco, oysters, rum, cider, etc. He had

a cider mill and charged only 9½ cents a barrel for the use of it. Cider vinegar was worth 31 cents a gallon.

"He hired out his horse and 'waggon' at the following rates: To the harbor 9 cents, Cutchogue 18, Greenport 25, East Marion 38, Orient 50, Riverhead 75.

"Everybody used 'spirits' in those times—even at weddings and funerals. My father told me that in later years grandfather once tried the experiment of harvesting without using any liquor, and was surprised that he did the work just as easily without it.

"Some of his memoranda ran as follows: In '24, built a 'loam.' In '20, made a seine 126 yards long, 58 meshes in the bag and 35 on the arm; made a scow 18 feet long. In '27, sold a quarter-right of seine in the Sea Serpent to Augustus Conklin, $21.50.

"He taught in the old brick schoolhouse in the four winters beginning 1809, '10, '11 and '12, and at various times furnished supplies for it; he also collected rent for its use—once of Mr. Townsend 69 cents, and of Dr. John Gardiner 75 cents. His bills for schooling—one year the rate was 2 1-5 cents a day, and another year 2½—were put into his accounts with the other 'necessities' which he furnished."

In a later issue, he writes: "On the 24th. of June, 1794, a company of Southold's citizens proposed to erect a brick schoolhouse 'for the advancement of literature.' The cost was estimated from eighty to a hundred pounds, and it was proposed to make forty shares. Phineas Paine subscribed for one share. The subscribers were called 'proprietors.'" (1)

He was a member of the Presbyterian church. His wife was a zealous Methodist, and among the first members of the denomination residing in Southold. The cause of death was cerebral apoplexy.

The deed, of which a copy is included, shows his signature and appears to be all in his handwriting. It was given to me by Baldwin T. Payne.

Children, born at Southold:

59. Charles Henry,[7] b. 11 Aug. 1800.
60. Silas Woodruff, b. 2 Dec. 1801.
Hannah, b. 21 Sept. 1803; d. at Southold, 12 Mar. 1876. Unmarried. Resided all her life at Southold. Member of Presbyterian church.
Elmira, b. 21 Sept. 1805; d. 21 Dec. 1877. Unmarried. Resided all her life at Southold. Member of Methodist church.
61. Maria Adelia, b. 1 Sept. 1807; d. 20 Aug. 1844.
Child, b. 10 Apr. 1810; d. 19 Apr. 1810.

(1) "Southold Traveler," by B. T. Payne, July 8, 1904.

BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

Esther (Brown) Paine 41

This Indenture made this Twenty third Day of August in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred & Ninety four Between Benjamin Paine late of Southold in the County of Suffolk & State of New York the eldest Son of Benjamin Paine of Southold aforesaid deceased and grandson of Alsop Paine of the same place of the one Part, and John Paine of Southold aforesaid Yeoman of the other Part, Witnesseth. That the said Benjamin Paine for & in Consideration of the Sum of One Hundred & fifteen Pounds current Money of New York to him in Hand paid by the said John Paine the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged Hath granted bargained & sold aliened released & confirmed and by these Presents doth grant bargain sell alien release & confirm unto the said John Paine his Heirs and Assigns all that certain Messuage and Tract of Land of Land in Southold aforesaid bounded Westwardly & Northerly by the public Highway Southerly by the Lands of Jonathon Tuthill & Thomas Hempsted easterly by the Lands of the said John Paine containing by Estimation Twenty Two Acres be the same more or be it less it being the the same Messuage & Tract of Land which the said Benjamin Paine Father of the said Benjamin Paine the Grantor possessed & improved before and at the Time of his Death which was in September in the Year One Thousand Seven Hundred & Eighty One and which was in the Year One Thousand Seven Hundred & Sixty five conveyed to him by Deed of Gift by his father the said Alsop Paine as reference thereto being had may fully appear, and has descended to

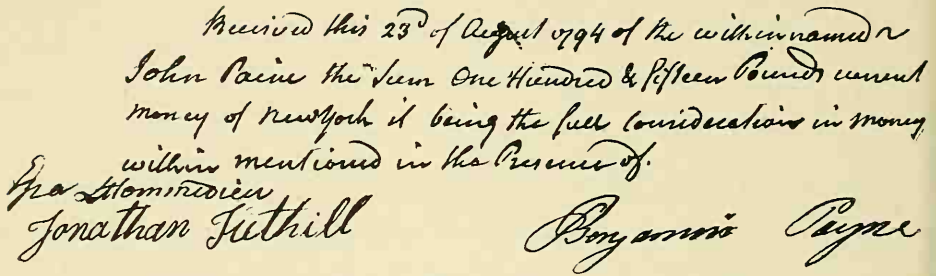
the said Benjamin Paine the grantor being Heir at Law to his said father Benjamin Paine deceased. Together with all the Buildings Hereditaments & appurtenances to the same belonging or appertaining and also all the Right Title Property claim & demand of the said Benjamin Paine of in & to the same & the Reversion & Reversions Remainder and Remainders of in & to the said Messuage & Premises

To Have & to Hold the said Messuage & Tract of Land and all and singular the Premises abovementioned & every part and Parcel thereof with the appurtenances unto the said John Paine his Heirs & Assigns to the only proper Use & Behoof of the said John Paine his Heirs & Assigns forever — And the said Benjamin Paine for himself & his Heirs the said Messuage & Tract of Land & Premises & every part thereof, against him and his Heirs and against all and every other Person & Persons whatsoever to the said John Paine his Heirs & Assigns shall & will warrant and forever defend by these Presents. In Witness whereof the Parties to these Presents have hereunto interchangeably set their Hands & seals the Day & Year first above written.

Sealed & Delivered
In Presence of
Ezra Hemmenway
Jonathan Tuthill

Benjamin Paine

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY


Received this 23d of August 1794 of the within named John Paine the Sum One Hundred & Fifteen Pounds current money of New York it being the full consideration in money within mentioned in the Presence of.

Jonathan Fothill

Benjamin Paine

Endorsement on Deed of Benjamin Paine 43 to John Paine

EDWIN, b. 2 Feb. 1812; d. 27 Dec. 1818.

62. HUBBARD CORWITH, b. 17 Sept. 1813.
63. ELIAS WOODRUFF, b. 30 Jan. 1816.
64. JOSHUA (twin), b. 30 Jan. 1816.
JANE MARETTA, b. 18 Mar. 1818; d. 29 Dec. 1835.

41. DAVID[6] PAINE (John 27), was born at Southold, N. Y., 8 Nov. 1771; died there 27 Sept. 1854.

He married 22 Mar. 1795, ESTHER BROWN, born at Jamesport, L. I, (formerly Aquebogue). 27 Jan. 1769; died at Jamesport, 6 Aug. 1864; daughter of Sylvanus Brown.

He was a farmer. He resided the greater part of his life in Jamesport, Suffolk Co., N. Y., and was buried there.

Children, born at Jamesport:

65. DAVID HAZZARD,[7] b. 23 Dec. 1795.
66. AUGUSTUS, b. 25 Oct. 1797.
67. JOHN LAURIN, b. 14 Feb. 1800.
68. SAMUEL, b. 4 May 1802.
HANNAH RACKETT, b. 16 Sept. 1805; d. at Centreville, St. Mary's Parish, La., in 1872; m. at Jamesport, 26 Feb. 1832, Ferdinand Hildreth, b. at Riverhead, N. Y., 23 Apr. 1809; d. at Franklin, La., 15 June 1863; son of John and Ann (Genin) Hildreth; lived in Smithtown, N. Y., and Centreville, La. They had five children.
ESTHER BROWN, b. 19 Jan. 1807; d. at Franklinville, 10 Sept. 1867; m. at Jamesport, 24 Dec. 1845, John Cleves, b. at Franklinville, N. Y.; d. there in Jan. 1867; son of Jedediah Cleves. They were members of the Presbyterian church. They had one child, a son.
MARY, b. 13 Oct. 1809; m. at Jamesport, 18 Aug. 1868, Christopher Raynor, a farmer, son of Daniel Raynor of Manorville, N. Y.
69. GEORGE HULL, b. 12 Mar. 1812.
ARMINDA SOPHIA, b. 22 Dec. 1816; d. 24 Dec. 1898; buried at Riverhead; m. 27 Oct. 1863, William Raynor, b. at Miller's Place, N. Y., 26 Mar. 1830.

42. STEPHEN[6] PAINE (John 27), was born at Southold, N. Y., 22 May 1774; died there, 30 Jan. 1824.

He was a farmer and lived in Southold all his life. He never married.

43. BENJAMIN[6] PAINE (Benjamin 28) was born at Southold, N. Y., about 1769. A photographic copy of a deed from Benjamin Paine, eldest son of Benjamin Paine, late of Southold and grandson of Alsop Paine, dated 23 Aug. 1794, is included here. The original deed was given to me by Mr. Baldwin T. Payne. It shows that the twenty-two acres of land which had belonged to Alsop

Paine descended to Benjamin, 43, through his father Benjamin, 28. It may be worth noting that he spells his name with an *i* in one signature and with a *y* in the other, and both were written on the same day. It appears from the phrase, "late of Southold," that he was living elsewhere in the year 1794.

He must be distinguished from two other Benjamin Paines of Southold—one Sergt. Benjamin Paine, born at Southold, 3 July 1751, son of Rev. Thomas Paine, then pastor of the Presbyterian Church at Cutchogue in Southold. This last named man was the Revolutionary War pensioner and lived in Southold all his life. The other Benjamin Paine lived at Wading River, where his wife died in 1785.

Where the abovesaid Benjamin Paine, 43, lived in 1794 and later has not been discovered.

44. Seth[6] Payne (Benjamin 28), was born at Southold about the year 1771.

He was a large land holder in Southold. He removed to some other part of the country as yet unknown. He was not listed as head of a family in New York State in 1790. Seth Payne and Seth Payne Jr. were listed as heads of families in Brooklyn, Conn., in 1790. Another Seth Payne was head of a family in Lebanon, Conn., in 1790. He could not be the Brooklyn man, for Seth Paine and Mabel Tyler were married at Brooklyn, 1 Nov. 1749—a date long before the above Seth was born.

45. Ebenezer[6] Paine (Benjamin 28) was born at Southold, L. I., about 1773. There was one Ebenezer Paine head of a family in Litchfield, Conn., in 1790.

SEVENTH GENERATION

46. DANIEL[7] PAINE (John 29), was born at Needham, 1 July 1780; baptized there 2 July 1780; died at North Newry, Me., in 1859 (D. P. Horr); or 30 July 1856 (D. P. Tyler); or July 1855 (Fam. Bible): or 30 July 1859 (Parch. Memor.)

He married at Danville (now Auburn), Me., about 1805, POLLY ROWE, who died at North Newry, in 1857. Her mother's name was Mary Ayer, of Cape Ann.

He lived on a farm in Newry, Me. He was a steward in the Methodist church.

Children:

RUTH,[8] b. 1 Jan. 1808; d. 8 Jan. 1808.

CAROLINE, b. at Danville, Me., 4 Jan. 1809; d. at Newry, Me.; m. Thomas Wight, who died soon afterward.

70. LEVI R., b. at Newry, 3 Feb. 1816.

LYDIA, b. at Newry, 1 May 1819; d. at Newry, 25 July 1847; unmarried.

71. HARRIET ANN, b. 15 Aug. 1811.

FANNIE N., b. at Newry, 13 Apr. 1827; d. at Newry in 1902; m. Edmond Chapman, of Newry, a farmer. Of children, the only one known is a son, H. O. Chapman, of Bethel, Me.

CELIA C., b. at Newry, 1 June 1828; d. at Newry, 31 May 1848. Unmarried.

JOHN E., b. 28 Apr. 1822; d. 28 Apr. 1827.

LOUISA J., b. at Newry, 26 Sept. 1814; d. at Bethel, 1890; m. James Burbank, of Bethel. No children.

"There were eight children: one died in infancy. All eight children had died before 1912." "My mother is the only one of his (Daniel Paine's) children who left any offspring." (Daniel Paine Horr, Oct. 24, 1912, letter.)

47. JOHN[7] PAINE (John 29), was born at Dublin, N. H., 9 Apr. 1787; died at Mason, Me., 22 May 1865.

He married twice; first, at Norway, Me., 11 Dec. 1828, RUTH H. FLINT, daughter of ——— and Dolly Flint: died at Fryeburg Academy Grant (now Mason), Me., 3 Sept. or 8 Sept. 1832 (Parch. Mem.) He married, second, at Newry, Me., 9 July 1833, RUTH EAMES, daughter of James and Ruth Eames; died at Mason, 10 Dec. 1860.

Rev. John Paine was an itinerant Methodist minister; was

settled over a church before 1832, the time of his daughter's birth; but was obliged to give up preaching later and engage in farming. He is mentioned in the list of Methodist circuit preachers in 1816 in Lapham's History of Bethel, p. 227. The same history states that the adjoining town of Mason was laid out in lots in 1825 and incorporated in 1843, at which time, among residents, heads of families, were John Paine and James A. Paine, p. 437.

Child by first wife, born at Mason:

72. Dolly Ann,[8] b. 8 Aug. 1832.

Child by second wife, born at Mason:

James Eames, b. 10 Nov. 1834 (7 Nov. 1834, Parch, Mem.); d. by drowning at Mason, 18 Aug. 1847.

48. Thomas Neal[7] Paine (John 29), was born at Dublin, N. H., 15 Mar. 1789; died at Charlestown, 16 Mar. 1869.

He married twice; first, at Bethel, Me., about 1814, Mary Grover, who died at Bethel, 11 Apr. 1820. He married, second, Harriet (Pond) Sawyer, widow of Obadiah Sawyer, and daughter of Moses and Anne Pond, born 19 Mar. 1789. She was living in Malden in 1872. (1)

He lived in Portland, Me., and later in Boston, and was a truckman. His last known residence was on Allston st., Charlestown. He was probably named after his mother's father. "Thomas married first ——— Grover, by whom he had one son, Neal, who went to Grass Valley, Cal." (John D. Paine.)

Children by first wife, born in Bethel:

Thirza M.,[8] b. 21 Dec. 1815; d. at Bethel; m. first, Osman Twitchell; had three children; he died. She m. second, James Grover, and had one daughter.

73. Thomas Neal, b. 23 Sept. 1817.

Mary Ann, b. 3 Apr. 1820; d. at Bethel, 16 Mar. 1842.

Children by second wife:

74. Orlando, b. about 1823.
75. Alfonso, b. about 1825.
76. Jansen Tasman, b. about 1827. (2)

49. Ashley James[7] Paine (John 29), was born at Dublin, N. H., 21 Jan. 1795; died at Bethel, Me., 1 Sept. 1887; (Sept. 2d, Family Bible.)

He married at Bethel, Me., 11 Nov. or 9 Nov. 1819, (Family Bible), Betsey Gilbert Morse, born at Dublin, N. H., 16 Nov. 1794, oldest child of Paul Morse, who was "an early settler in

(1) Pond Gen. 101.
(2) Lapham's History of Bethel. Me., partly.

Bethel and lived at West Bethel. "Paul Morse died 1820, and widow in 1844; they came from Dublin, N. H. to Bethel." (1) She died at Mason, Me., 8 Nov. 1857.

He was a farmer and lived at Mason, on a farm adjoining that of his brother, John. He was a member of the Methodist church.

A family Bible was presented, May 12, 1913, by Mrs. Ashley Orlando (Almeda O.) Paine to N. Emmons Paine. It bore on the Preface page, the title page missing, the name of Ashley J. Paine. In the portion for the family record, the first entry is the marriage of John Paine and Ann Neal, Dec. 25, 1777, and others follow. It would appear that it belonged first to John 29, and passed then to his son, Ashley J. 49, and to his grandson, Ashley Orlando Paine 77. It is evident that the entries were not all made when the events occurred, as the Bible was not printed until 37 years after the first entry.

Children, first born at Bethel; others at Mason:

ROXANNA WILLARD,[8] b. 10 Dec. 1820; d. at Mason, 3 Nov. 1886. She m. 27 Jan. 1842, Amos P. Bean, who d. in the Civil War. They had children: Amos Gilbert, b. 28 Jan. 1843; daughter d. in infancy; Fletcher Ingalls, b. 29 June 1847, address, Route 4, Mason, Me.; Elizabeth, b. 5 Oct. 1849; Perry Osman, b. 16 Mar. 1852; Insley Alvaro, b. 30 Apr. 1854, a minister at Lewiston, Me.

JAMES GILBERT, b. 26 Jan. 1823; d. at Mason, 7 Apr. 1824.

77. ASHLEY ORLANDO, b. 11 Nov. 1833.

50. WILLIAM JAMES[7] PAINE (John 29), was born at Dublin, N. H., 4 June 1797; married a woman whose name has not been reported. He left Bethel, Me., and went to Rochester, N. Y. He built a house there of stone found on his land. (John D. Payne.)

Child:

78. WILLIAM,[8] b. about 1830.

51. CHARLES EASTCOTT[7] PAINE (John 29), was born at Dublin, N. H., 28 Mar. 1799; died at or near Bethel, Me., 17 May 1870; and was buried there.

He married at Gorham, Me., 15 Apr. 1821, RACHEL LIBBY, daughter of Reuben Libby; died at Bethel, 19 June 1872; and was buried there.

He was a farmer and lived most of his life at Bethel. He was chosen one of the school agents in 1854. (2) He is said to have died at the Maine General Hospital, Portland, Me. Most of the information about this family has been furnished by his granddaughter, Miss Rachel R. Maybery; and she copied the dates from the old Bible record, in July, 1912.

(1) Lapham's History of Bethel, p. 592.
(2) Lapham's History of Bethel, p. 664.

Children, born at Bethel:

JULIA,[8] b. 17 Dec. 1819; d. 15 Mar. 1861; m. Jacob Bancroft and had eight children. (R. R. Maybery) (b. at Gray, Me., 1822; had five children. J. D. Payne.)

79. REUBEN LIBBY, b. 10 Apr. 1822.

MARY F., b. 14 Aug. 1824; d. 21 Dec. 1879; unmarried. (b. 14 May, Fam. Bible.)

80. JACOB L., b. 3 Mar. 1826.

ABIGAIL ALLEN, b. 3 Mar. 1826; died 10 Apr. 1900; m. 11 Mar. 1847, Thomas L. Maybery who d. in Sept. 1900. Children 1. Thomas Neal Maybery, b. 10 May 1848; d. 21 Feb. 1864. 2. Jennie M. Maybery, b. 28 May 1850; d. unm. 23 Nov. 1903. 3. Albert B. Maybery, b. 20 Apr. 1852; m. Ida May Goodwin; d. 14 Oct. 1883. 4. Andrew B. Maybery b. 26 Feb. 1854; d. 21 Oct. 1854. 5. Rachel R. Maybery, b. 7 Nov. 1855; unm. in 1912; living in Bethel, address Route 4, Bethel; inquiry not returned; no reply 1927. 6. Nellie Maybery, b. 16 Nov. 1857; d. 21 Nov. 1869. 7. Bell P. Maybery, b. 6 Dec. 1864; m. W. H. Hutchinson; two sons; lives in Bethel, Me., 1912. Inquiry not returned; no reply 1927.

81. JOHN DOUGLAS, b. 12 Sept. 1830.

82. ISAAC A., b. 14 Aug. 1834.

52. CORNELIUS[7] PAINE (John 29), was born at Dublin, N. H. 22 Nov. 1802; died at Dublin (probably), 21 Sept. 1823.

Unmarried, probably. It is said that he remained in Dublin when his father removed to Bethel, Me., in 1822.

53. AARON[7] PAYNE (Aaron 31), was born at Needham, 3 Oct. 1776 (1); died at Boston, on Sunday evening, 4 Jan. 1824, aged 46. (2). He married at Dedham, 27 Aug. 1798, HANNAH POND, daughter of Jonas and Sarah (White) Pond of Dedham. She was born about 1780 and baptized 4 Nov. 1792.

At the time of his marriage Aaron lived in Roxbury; subsequently he removed to Boston where he was a cabinet-maker and a trader, and in 1819 he was a butcher.

Jonathan Eaton of Portland, Me., and Sally his wife, Moses Pond of Portland, Jason Wilson of Boston, trader, and Lucy his wife, John Brown of Boston, trader, and Prudence his wife, Aaron Paine of Boston, cabinet-maker or trader, and Hannah his wife, James Ludden of Dedham and Polly his wife, Warner Claflin of Boston, trader, and Nancy his wife, Betsey Pond, Eunice Pond, and Charity Pond, all three singlewomen of Boston, for $1 quitclaim to Samuel Pond of Dedham all rights in the estate of Jonas

(1) Needham Town Record.
(2) The Columbian Centinel of Jan. 7, 1824.

Pond, late of Dedham, deceased and of the estate of Sarah wife of the said Jonas now lately deceased, 30 Jan. 1806 (1)

Hannah Paine of Boston, widow, for $50 sells to Jason Wilson of Boston all rights in land and buildings in Dedham, including my dower in the estate of my late husband Aaron Paine, 4 Aug. 1824. (2)

Aaron Paine received one vote for Lieutenant Governor at the town meeting held in Faneuil Hall in the town of Boston, 6 Apr. 1812. (3) Hannah Payne of Boston, widow, was appointed administratrix of the estate of Aaron Payne, late of Boston, trader, with Jason Wilson, trader, and John Spence, watchmaker, sureties, 8 Mar. 1824. She reported to the Judge of Probate, 13 Sept. 1824. (4) The Pond Genealogy, p. 56, implies that there were descendants. No descendants have been identified in any records at Dedham or in Boston.

54. Hallock[7] Payne (John 34), was born at Wading River (now Riverhead), L. I., 20 June 1799; died there, 11 Oct. 1859, aged 60 y. 3 m. 21 d. He married at West Hampton, L. I., 25 Oct. 1821, Abigail Jagger, daughter of Jonathan and Cleopatra (Halsey) Jagger, born about 1796; one record states that Abigail Jagger was born 25 Oct. 1799; died at Riverhead, 8 Dec. 1862, aged 66.

He was a farmer and lived on the Payne homestead at Wading River, where he passed his whole life. The remains of Hallock Payne and his wife were buried in the cemetery at Wading River, where their tombstones may now be seen.

Children, born at Riverhead:

83. John B.,[8] b. 4 Aug. 1822.
84. Cephas Jagger, b. 7 July 1826.
85. Benjamin King, b. 10 Apr. 1828.

Mary Elizabeth, b. 12 Feb. 1832; d. 5 Feb. 1863; m. 4 Oct. 1857, Edward Downs. One child, John E. Downs, b. 6 Aug. 1858; d. 1882, unm.

55. Luther[7] Paine (John 37), was born at Southold, N. Y., 7 Nov. 1790; died at Springfield, 23 July 1864.

He married four times. First, 30 Aug. 1813, Lydia Loveland, born at Glastonbury, Conn., 1 Dec. 1792; died at Springfield, 2 July 1824. He married second, 4 Oct. 1825, Hepzi Flint, born at Winchester, N. H., 1801; died at Ware, 11 June 1828. He married third, 15 Nov. 1829, Cynthia Eaton, of Brookfield, born at Randolph, Vt., 17 Sept. 1797; died at Springfield, 10 Sept. 1855. He married fourth, 28 Feb. 1856, Eunice Colime Skinner, born at Springfield, 24 May 1805; living in 1879.

(1) Norfolk Co. Deeds, 35: 254.
(2) Norfolk Co. Deeds. 67: 243.
(3) Boston Town Records, 1769-1813, p. 301.
(4) Suffolk Probate Records, 172:150; 207:218 and 313:272 .

He was, in early life, a machinist and pattern maker; and resided in Marlboro, East Haddam, Glastonbury, Conn.; Ware, Hardwick, and Springfield, Mass. He united with the Methodist Episcopal Church, 22 May 1831; and soon after, he became a lay preacher and for years was recognized by the honorary title of "Reverend." When however, later in life, he became a Second Adventist, he dropped the title, and was ever after called "Elder." He observed the seventh day as the Sabbath.

He was possessed of great individuality of character. His convictions were strong and were founded on his own interpretation of the Bible truth, after patient and careful study. To him, life was an occasion for earnest Christian effort; and he steadily endeavored to improve his time and opportunities to the best advantage. He strictly observed the Sabbath with almost the rigid exactness of the Mosaic law; and he required of his children a similar reverential regard. In all the duties of daily life, he strove to apply correct religious principles, and to exert an influence in favor of sound morality and practical Christianity. He was a good man, an earnest Christian, and a faithful, zealous laborer for the salvation of his fellow men.

Children by first wife, born at Glastonbury, Conn.:

Betsey Melissa,[8] b. 22 Apr. 1814; d. at Waterbury, Conn., 27 May 1837; m. — Nov. 1835, William Eaves, of Waterbury, who died there in 1838. One son died three months after the death of its mother.

Lydia Sophronia, b. 11 Aug. 1816; d. at Ware, 3 July 1826.

Adaline Cynthia, b. 6 Apr. 1819; d. at Northampton, 22 Oct. 1869; m. first, 5 Feb. 1837, Jonathan Edwards, of Ware, b. at Montague, Franklin Co., 18 June 1812, son of Daniel Edwards; d. at Plymouth Hollow, Conn., 10 Aug. 1852. She m. second, in 1854, James Whittle, of Enfield. She had four children by her first husband, Isabella Adeline Edwards, Albert Jonathan Edwards, Luther Henry Edwards, Emma Lorinda Edwards. One child, James Edwards Whittle, by her second husband.

Child by second wife, born at Ware:

Francis Luther, b. 25 Jan. 1827; d. there, 4 Feb. 1828.

Children by third wife:

Twin Sons, b. at Ware, 30 Aug. 1830; died in infancy.

Mary Fletcher, b. at Ware, 31 Jan. 1832; m. at East Brookfield, Mass., 5 June 1853, Frederick Bullard, son of Fitzroy Bullard, of East Brookfield; b. 16 Nov. 1829, at East Brookfield, a painter, soldier in Civil War, in 15th Mass. vols., wounded at Antietam, made first lieutenant. Both living (1879), at West Warren, Mass. Four children, Frank Leroy; Charles Albert; Charlie Frederick; Hattie Adelia.

HARRIET NEWELL, b. at Ware, 23 June 1833; m. at Springfield, 18 May 1864, Luke Waite, of Hubbardston, Mass., a farmer. Living (1879) at Hubbardston. One child, Hattie.

CORDELIA ANN, b. at Palmer, Mass., 23 Oct. 1836; m. at Springfield, 16 Feb. 1864, Ichabod Silas Paddock, of North Pownal, Vt., son of Joseph Paddock, of Pownal, Vt.; b. at Cambridge, N.Y., 16 May 1839; soldier in Civil War, in 10th Mass. vols. Resides (1879) at North Pownal, Vt. One child, Charles Eaton, d. at one year of age.

MELISSA EAVES, b. at Ware, 11 Jan. 1838; d. there, 5 May 1838.

SARAH HAYDEN, b. at East Haddam, Conn., 26 Feb. 1839; d. at Hardwick, 20 Feb. 1850.

JOHN EATON, b. at East Haddam, 29 Feb. 1840; d. there in infancy.

56. JOHN BENJAMIN[7] PAINE (John 37), was born at Southold, N. Y., 25 July 1798; died there in 1863.

He married twice; first, MRS. ABIGAIL (HORTON) OVERTON, about 1825. He married second, ANN ———, of New York.

He was a farmer; and resided all his life in Southold, on the homestead of his father, John Paine 37. His widow resided on the same premises in 1879.

One child by the second wife died soon after birth.

57. JOHN ALSOP[7] PAINE (Ezra 39), was born at Marcy, Oneida Co., N. Y., 10 July 1795; died at Lake Forest, Ill., 16 June 1871.

He married at New Hartford, N. Y., 15 Jan. 1824, AMANDA KELLOGG, daughter of Jacob and Catharine (Steele) Kellogg; born at West Hartford, Conn., 15 July 1798; died at Albany, N. Y., 6 June 1880. (Jacob Kellogg,[5] Lt. George,[4] Lt. Jacob,[3] Dea. Samuel,[2] Lt. Joseph.[1] Catharine Steele,[6] Josiah,[5] Eliphalet,[4] Samuel,[3] John,[2] John.[1])

He was a physician. Previous to the age of nineteen years, he resided with his father on a farm in the town of Deerfield (now Marcy), N. Y. Having in view a thorough preparation for the study of medicine, he removed to Clinton, N. Y., where he resided two years in the family of his uncle, Rev. William R. Weeks, D.D., while acquiring an academic education. He then pursued the study of medicine under the supervision of Dr. Seth Hastings, of Clinton; and was a student in the medical department of Yale College, in 1822 and 1823. (1)

When nineteen years of age, he was bequeathed the sum of fifty dollars by his grandfather, John Paine 27, to be paid upon

(1) Letter, 2 Nov. 1920, from Asst. Alumni Registrar, Yale Univ.

attaining his majority, because of his two names, those of his grandfather, John, and great grandfather, Alsop.

He began the practice of medicine at Volney, Oswego Co., N. Y.; and subsequently resided in the following places: one year at Volney, 1826; three years at Paris, until 1829; two years at Utica, 1831; ten years at Newark, N. J., 1841; two years at New Hartford, 1843; three years at Newark, 1846; six years at Albany, 1852; eight years at New Hartford, 1860; five years at Utica, 1865; five years at Newark, 1870; and one year at Lake Forest, Ill.

He removed from Volney to Paris, from Paris to Utica, and from Utica to Newark, at the request of his uncle, Rev. Dr. William R. Weeks, to whom he was warmly attached, the bond of union being a desire to aid in maintaining in their integrity and force the doctrines of Calvinism.

The following paragraphs are condensed from an account by Dr. H. M. Paine of recollections of Paris and his father, Dr. J. A. Paine, for use at the "Old Home" exercises, at Paris, August 21, 1902.

"The money, about one hundred and fifty dollars, required to pay my father's medical college expenses, was derived from the sale of a flock of sheep, his father having set apart the proceeds thereof for this special purpose.

"When ready to practice his profession, he selected, as the best opening for the exercise of his skill, the town of Volney, located in the central part of Oswego county; and soon after, he was married.

"At that time, the discussion of various theological questions was entered into with great earnestness, and there was far more of intolerance and exclusion, on account of religious belief, than at the present time. The Rev. Dr. Weeks, pastor of a church at Paris Hill, who was a strong Calvinist, found the membership of his congregation steadily diminishing, mainly, as he supposed, through the antagonism of a popular physician named Judd, (who was more liberal than the minister); hence, as a counteracting and supporting influence, he sought the aid of one who held and advocated doctrinal beliefs similar to his own, and urgently requested my father to come to his assistance. He responded promptly to this call, and transferred his residence from Volney to Paris Hill, a distance of about seventy miles, in the winter time. It is difficult to portray, in these days, the difficulties and hardships attending that long and tedious journey, which required the greater part of a week. The country was new. The roads lay through unbroken forest most of the way. Many of them, filled many miles with deep snowdrifts, were impassable, causing long detours and tedious delays. There were few bridges. Many creeks and streams had to

be forded. The snow, as is usual in that region, covered the ground to a depth of four and five feet, and, in many places, there were drifts to twice that number of feet. The discomfort of the long drive was greatly increased by the sudden and violent plunging of the sleigh into pitchholes. One or two of them could be borne without much discomfort, but when increased to one or two hundred, the strain on one's muscles and nerves became very fatiguing and irksome. The journey was made in the month of March. The snow was beginning to melt, in the middle of the days filling many of the pitchholes with filthy water to a depth of one or two feet.

"Dr. Paine's presence on the Hill proved the correctness of his uncle's plans. His success in securing the confidence and support of the community was sufficiently well-marked to prompt his rival, Dr. Elnathan Judd, to leave Paris and settle in Michigan."

It was his son, Dr. Gerritt Parmelee Judd, born at Paris, who left his practice in Utica and went as medical missionary, in 1828, to Honolulu, and became a loyal and efficient member of the government and an uplifting influence in the islands. And it was his son, Chief Justice Judd, of Honolulu, who aided later in the annexation of the islands to the United States.

As a physician, Dr. Paine possessed many desirable mental qualities. His influence over his patients was very positive, controlling them by strong will power, which was accompanied by great urbanity and gentleness of manner. He evinced decided originality of method and acuteness of perception in determining the latent and active causes of disease and in the proper adaptation and application of remedies. He practiced the so-called allopathic system prior to 1843, and the homeopathic from that year to the close of his life.

I have been told by my father, H. M. Paine, that, in spite of frequent changes of residence, his father always had all the patients he could care for, and that they followed him from place to place, so that some removals were due to his desire to get a little relief and rest from overwork.

He possessed great individuality and self-reliance. His opinions regarding practical matters of every-day life were formed after mature deliberation and the exercise of sound judgment, hence the conclusions he arrived at were usually correct. His mental characteristics indicated strength of purpose, depth of thought, unusual argumentative power, and facility in logical and inductive reasoning. He was never more happy than when maintaining an argument on some abstruse subject.

He was for many years an elder in the Presbyterian church, and an officer in each of the Congregational churches with which he was connected. He was a life member of eight or nine of the principal foreign and home missionary societies. He was elected

three successive terms, 1838-1841, to the presidency of the Essex County Medical Society, (N. J.) He became a member of the American Institute of Homeopathy at its organization, in 1844; was a Fellow and Corresponding Member of the Homeopathic Medical College of Pennsylvania, in 1853; was present and joined the Oneida County Homeopathic Medical Society, at its first meeting, in 1857, and became its president in 1868. He spent much time in the study of the Bible; and he wrote and published several question books for Sunday School use.

The end of his life came in a way that was befitting the good physician. He had given up practice and was living in quiet and retirement at Lake Forest; but some neighbors were in great distress, and they implored him to give them his help, although it was night and he was in bed. He was aware of the danger to himself, but consented to give them of his skill, and rose and accompanied them to their home; but on their doorstep, at early dawn, he sank down and died at once of disease of the heart.

A smile was upon his face much of the time, but he seemed to laugh seldom. He was a skilled story teller; and his apt stories were powerful aids in helping his patients. He was opposed to the use of tobacco and liquor. He favored the abolition of slavery; and his house was one of those in which escaped slaves found comfort before the Civil War.

Amanda (Kellogg) Paine was the fourth child of her parents, and was named after her aunt, Amanda Deming. She removed with her father's family from West Hartford, Conn., to New Hartford, N. Y., in the spring of 1812. She was, all her life, a rigid observer of the Sabbath; for many years reckoning from sundown Saturday to sundown Sunday as the Sabbath, always laying aside every form of occupation except those of necessity, and devoting the day to attendance on public worship, to careful study of the Bible or to the perusal of religious books. The nine years of her life, after her husband's death, were spent with her son in his Albany home.

On her father's side, nearly all of the Kellogg ancestors were residents of Connecticut, for six generations, and their family names were:—Bird, Merrill, Jordan, Watson, Sedgwick, Stone, Allen, Hopkins, Brownson, Clark, Newberry, Burr, Taylor, Roe, Butler, Bigelow and Stone.

On her mother's side, her Steele ancestors were residents of Connecticut or Massachusetts for six generations, and their family names were:—Bradford, Carpenter, Warner, Richards, Marshfield, Chapin, Gilbert, Wells, Coleman, Colton, Gardiner, Pitkin, Goodwin, Woodward, Stanley and Cowles.

It was her brother, Josiah Steele Kellogg, who offered a prayer under unusual circumstances, that was widely circulated in

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Amanda (Kellogg) Paine 57

John Alsop Paine 57

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Hannah (Lee) Paine 58

William Weeks Paine 58

the North. He was a dealer in books in Washington. His letters were often written in rhyme. He was an abolitionist and assisted slaves in their escape to freedom until, just preceding the war and when feeling on the subject of slavery was feverish, he and many other sympathizers with President Lincoln's views, were arrested and confined in prison. When food was served, he was requested by his associates to ask a blessing, and his prayer was:

O! Lord of love, look from above
Upon us hungry sinners,
And give us grace in this dark place
To stow away our dinners.

Children:

86. Horace Marshfield,[8] b. at Paris, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1827.
Cynthia Kellogg, b. at Paris, N. Y., 19 June 1829; d. at Newark, N. J., 26 Feb. 1834.
Emily Steele, b. at Utica, N. Y., 14 Jan. 1831; d. at Newark, N. J., 26 July 1836.
87. John Alsop, b. at Newark, N. J., 14 Jan. 1840.

58. William Weeks[7] Paine (Ezra 39), was born at Deerfield (now Marcy), N. Y. (H. M. P.) at Whitesboro, (W. W. P. jr.), 23 July 1803; died at Forrest, Ill., 17 April 1886.

He married at Whitesboro, N. Y., 10 Jan. 1826, Hannah Lee, born in England, 14 May 1806; died at Forrest, Ill., 3 Feb. 1888; daughter of Matthew Lee, of Northumberland, England, who died in England, 20 July 1816.

Mr. Paine was a farmer. He has resided successively at the following places: Deerfield, Pulaski, and New Hartford, N. Y.; Evansville, Wis., and Forrest, Ill.

His son, William W. Paine, writes of him, May 20, 1912, as follows: "My father was deeply religious and a very earnest Christian, and maintained the family altar in his home during the sixty years of his married life. He lived his religion by deeds rather than by words. He regretted in his later life that he had not entered the ministerial field in his youth. His mother sent him to live with his uncle, Rev. William R. Weeks, when he was thirteen years of age, probably with that object in view, but he was too young to appreciate matters of that kind. Three years later, through his mother's Christian influence, he united with the Congregational church, at Whitesboro, N. Y. He was always prominent in church matters, and occupied the positions of deacon, Sunday school superintendent, and teacher during nearly all his long life.

"In middle life, while living at Pulaski, N. Y., he was prominent in social matters and organized and led a debating society for some years.

"On removing to Evansville, Wis., in 1851, he organized a Sunday school, and was its superintendent during his residence there of fourteen years. He took great interest in the moral welfare of the community there, and was the leader of a Band of Hope for the benefit of the young. Fifty years later, some of these same people were expressing their appreciation and gratitude for his good influence in raising the standard of morals. He also took an interest in educational matters, and was a member of the school board for some years.

"When he removed to Forrest, Ill., in 1865, he was a leader in causing a Congregational church to be organized, and was one of its charter members.

"In politics he was a Republican, though, in his later life, his sympathies were with the Prohibition party. He had formed an agreement with his brother, John Alsop Paine, in his youth, never to indulge in intoxicants and faithfully he kept the compact."

Of his mother, William W. Paine writes, "My mother, Hannah Lee, when twelve years of age, removed with her mother, two sisters and two brothers to Syracuse, N. Y., where her mother died two years later. She then removed to Whitesboro, N. Y., where she united with the Congregational church, and there formed the acquaintance of my father. She was a faithful wife and mother and earnestly sought by precept and example to instil in the minds of her children the principles of the Christian religion. Her disposition was of the cheerful, hopeful kind and she was inclined to look on the brighter side of life. Whenever her husband was absent, she always maintained family worship in the home. She was buried at Forrest, Ill., beside her husband.

"The photographs of my parents were taken in 1876, when they were about seventy years of age, and have been enlarged from the original." (W. W. P., May 8, 1912.)

Children, born at Marcy, N. Y., except the last one:

MARY ANN,[8] b. 12 Nov. 1826; d. at Forrest, Ill., 18 Aug. 1880.

88. ELIZABETH, b. 9 Aug. 1829.

JULIA JANE, b. 17 Aug. 1831; d. at San Diego, Cal., 11 Nov. 1907; m. 1 Dec. 1860, William, son of Thomas Hyde, b. at Prince Edwards Island, Can., 28 Aug. 1822, and d. in 1903. She was graduated from Rockford Seminary, Ill., in 1857, and taught school afterward. He was a miller and lived at Prince Edwards Island, Can.; Boston; Ridgeway, Wis.; and Hyde's Mills, Wis. No children.

CORNELIA CHARLOTTE, b. 11 Apr. 1834; d. at Loli, Cal., 12 Aug. 1880; m. 26 Aug. 1858, Nathan Howell Thomas, son of Philip Thomas, of Weaverville, Cal., b. at Birmingham, Pa., 27 Aug. 1820. She was graduated from the Rockford Seminary in 1856, and taught school afterward. He was a lumber dealer, merchant and miner; resided, in 1858, at Dodgeville,

Ashley James 49 and
Betsey G. (Morse) Paine

Elias Woodruff Payne 63

Charles Henry 59 and Hannah (Tuthill) Paine

Wis., and in 1862, removed to Junction City, Cal., which was his address in 1882. No children.

89. HANNAH, b. 13 Nov. 1836.

90. MARGARET, b. 6 Sept. 1838.

ANGELINE IRENE, b. 25 Jan. 1840; d. at Arena, Wis., 3 Aug. 1875; m. first, Aug. 1866, Rev. George M. Smith, of Orion, Wis., a Congregational minister, who lived later and died at Hickory Corners, Mich., in April, 1871. She m. second, in Jan. 1875, Rev. Adam Pinkerton, a Presbyterian minister, residing in 1882, at Arena, Wis. She taught, after graduating from the Rockford Seminary, for a time. No children known.

91. WILLIAM WEEKS, b. at Sandy Creek, N. Y., 18 Feb 1842.

59. CHARLES HENRY[7] PAINE (Phineas 40), was born at Southold, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1800; died there, 31 Mar. 1869.

He married, 30 Jan. 1825, HANNAH TUTHILL, daughter of Jonathan Tuthill, of Southold; born there, 2 Aug. 1802; died there, 2 June 1873. (Jonathan[6] Tuthill m. Alathea (Overton) Gildersleeve; Daniel[5] Jr. m. Mehetabel Budd; Daniel[4] m. Mehetabel (Horton) Bradley; John[3] born in England, died at Southold, 12 Oct. 1717; Henry[2] Jr. born in England; Henry[1] born in England.) (1)

He was a mason, joiner, and farmer, and was thoroughly acquainted with the mason's trade in all its branches. In early life, he engaged for a number of years in the business of whale fishing, making three voyages, the last as second mate of the bark, *Barbara,* of Sag Harbor. He was Overseer of the Poor at one time. Southold was his home all his life. All the property of his uncle, Joshua, was willed to him. He and all his family were church members, of the Methodist Episcopal denomination. For many years he was an officer of the church, of which he was one of the earliest members. He was very conscientious in all his dealings and lived a faithful Christian life.

Of the land upon which he lived, Baldwin T. Payne writes: "Alsop Pain 17 deeded to his son, Benjamin 28, 23 acres of land, 16 Jan. 1765. Benjamin gave it to his son, Benjamin 43, and he sold it to his uncle, John Paine 27, for £115, 23 Aug. 1794. The owners on the southern side had changed in that time, or rather one had changed. My grandfather, Jonathan Tuthill, still owned his part. That he gave equally to my mother and her sister by deed, dated 11 Nov. 1824; and my father bought my aunt's half, 27 Feb. 1826. My parents were married in 1825, and grandfather Tuthill died the same year. John Paine, by will dated 29 May 1814, gave the above Benjamin Paine lot and other land to his grandson, Silas Woodruff Paine. The southern part of it,

(1) Southold Traveler, 18 Aug. 1911.

about ten acres, uncle Silas sold to my father, in 1825, and this, with grandfather Tuthill's 12 acres, made father's home place, which was my home until 1869. The northern part of the "Benjamin" tract was, in 1825, owned by Ezra Prince and is now the only land owned by his only living grandson."

The picture of Mr. and Mrs. Paine was made from a daguerreotype taken Nov. 3, 1857, and loaned by Baldwin T. Payne.

Children, all born at Southold:

92. Jonathan Tuthill,[8] b. 20 Nov. 1825.
93. Henry Lewis, b. 28 Dec. 1834.
94. Charles Edwin, b. 29 Sept. 1836.
95. Baldwin Tuthill, b. 6 Sept. 1841.

60. Silas Woodruff[7] Payne (Phineas 40), was born at Southold, N. Y., 2 Dec. 1801; died at Amityville, N. Y., 12 May 1891.

He married 17 Apr. 1825, Mrs. Mary (Rogers) Higbie, of Brooklyn, N. Y., daughter of Joseph Rogers, of Brooklyn, born at Centerport, N. Y., 2 Aug. 1798; widow of Shepard Higbie, son of Joseph Higbie, of Centerport, by whom she had a daughter, Mary, who was born at Huntington, N. Y., 28 July 1818, and died at Commack, N. Y., 5 May 1840. Shepard Higbie was born 28 June 1795, and died from injuries received on board the *Minerva,* 5 July 1818.

He was a farmer, and in 1880, was living at Amityville, N. Y. For thirty years he resided in the city of Brooklyn, N. Y. Being a man of sterling integrity and sound practical judgment, he filled many positions of trust and responsibility, not only in the Methodist church of which he was an honored member, but also in the community where he resided.

Children, born at Brooklyn, N. Y.:

96. George Washington,[8] b. 6 April 1826.
97. Joseph Rogers, b. 20 Nov. 1828.
    Deborah Thompson, b. 1 Apr. 1832; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 29 Oct. 1849; m. in 1848, William Thompson Fitch, b. at Cleveland, Ohio, a machinist of Brooklyn. Their son, George William Fitch, b. at Brooklyn, in 1849, died in infancy.
98. Albert, b. 7 Mar. 1835.
99. Theodore, b. 29 April 1837.
    Sarah Rebecca, b. 19 Feb. 1839; m. at Amityville, N. Y., 16 Dec. 1856, Joshua Ketchum, b. at Amityville, 4 Mar. 1835, son of Israel Ketchum, of Amityville. He is a farmer. He removed from Amityville, in 1877, to Bayport, N. Y., and was living there in 1880. Two children born at Amityville; Emma, b. 26 May 1858; and Elbert, b. 24 Apr. 1860; d. at Amityville, 10 Aug. 1869.

100. SHEPARD HIGBIE, b. 9 Apr. 1842.

MARY ELIZA, b. 31 Dec. 1844; m. at Amityville, 4 Aug. 1869, John Maston Farrington, b. at New York City, 9 Sept. 1844, son of George William Farrington of New York. He is a butcher; residence (1880) 306 East 120th Street, N. Y. Children: Josephine Rogers Farrington, b. 4 Feb. 1872. Mary Payne Farrington, b. 15 Apr. 1874; d. 16 Apr. 1874. Chester Payne Farrington, b. 15 Oct. 1875. Ida Louisa Farrington, b. 22 Mar. 1878.

61. MARIA ADELIA[7] PAINE (Phineas 40), was born at Southold, N. Y., 1 Sept. 1807; died at Southold, 20 Aug. 1844.

She was married 15 July 1830, to JAMES D. JOHNSON, who was born at Richmond, Va., in 1795; died at New York 17 Apr. 1841. She was a member of the Presbyterian church.

Mr. Johnson's father was a slaveholder and lived in or near Richmond, Va. Two of his sons, one of whom was James D., were disinherited by their father because they openly opposed the system of human slavery. They were willing to suffer in defense of their humane principles, and were, therefore, compelled to abandon their father's home and seek homes elsewhere.

They had three children, one of whom, a son, died in the Civil War.

62. HUBBARD CORWITH[7] PAYNE (Phineas 40), was born at Southold, N. Y., 17 Sept. 1813; died there, 2 Mar. 1880. He married at Southold, 31 Dec. 1846, MARY ADELIA SAYRE, born there, 13 Dec. 1823; died there, 6 Nov. 1883, daughter of Foster Sayre who was born at Southampton, 17 May 1783; died 26 Oct. 1861, and Nancy (Horton) Sayre, who died 20 Sept. 1839, at Southold. Foster Sayre was the son of Abraham and Ruth (Foster) Sayre; his sister, Julia Sayre, married Rev. Jonathan Huntting, pastor for many years of the First Presbyterian Church of Southold.

He was a farmer and lived all his life in Southold. "Hubbard Corwith Payne died of a shock (apoplexy), so did our grandfather, Phineas Payne." (Baldwin T. Payne, Dec. 8, 1911.)

Children, born at Southold:

101. ORRIN FOSTER,[8] b. 20 Nov. 1847.

HENRIETTA HORTON, b. 1 Dec. 1851. In 1900, she took a post-graduate university course in Baltimore, passed all required examinations at 95 per cent, her thesis on chemical analysis was marked 100 per cent, and received the degree of Bachelor of Science. Unmarried. Address, Southold (1927).

63. ELIAS WOODRUFF[7] PAYNE (Phineas 40), was born at Southold, N. Y., 30 Jan. 1816; died at Shelter Island (probably) 24 Sept. 1881.

He married at Shelter Island, N. Y., 7 Feb. 1839, LOUISA

HAVENS, born at Shelter Island, 28 Sept. 1814, daughter of Remington Havens, of Shelter Island.

He was a carpenter and mason. He held the office of Justice of the Peace and Town Clerk seventeen years, hence was many years known by the familiar name of "Esquire Payne." In early life he made one whaling voyage, during which he was absent from home thirty months. He captured and saved thirty one whales, all that were were brought to the ship. One of them yielded 310 barrels of oil. The crew secured and brought home 3636 barrels of oil. He crossed the Atlantic ocean twice and the Pacific four times. In 1841, he went to California and was absent eighteen months. On his journey homeward overland, through Central America, he suffered from a severe and prolonged attack of Panama fever, during which he sank so low as to lead his associates to make preparations for his burial. He rallied at length and, after a tedious convalescence, completely recovered his usual health. During these journeys he endured severe hardship, and experienced many Providential escapes from danger and death. His residence was on Shelter Island, seven miles from the old family homestead in the town of Southold.

Children, born at Shelter Island:

102. ELIAS HAVENS,[8] b. 5 Nov. 1843.

103. WILLIAM OTIS LEE, b. 30 Jan. 1850.

MARIA LOUISA, b. 3 Sept. 1853; d. at Shelter Island, 7 Aug. 1875; m. at Shelter Island, 30 Jan. 1875, John Lay Bowditch, b. at Shelter Island, 12 Mar. 1854, son of John Bolivar Bowditch. She was a teacher for several years. He was proprietor of a livery stable. No children.

ANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 27 Aug. 1855; d. at Shelter Island, in 1917.

64. JOSHUA[7] PAYNE (Phineas 40), was born at Southold, N. Y., 30 Jan. 1816; twin brother of Elias Woodruff; died at Southold, 26 July 1887.

He married at Brooklyn, N. Y., 21 Mar. 1839, ELIZABETH ADELINE YOUNG, born at Orient, N. Y., 23 Oct. 1816, daughter of Lemuel Young, of Orient.

He was a carpenter and builder. He left home in 1832, at 16 years of age, and, after an apprenticeship of nearly five years, removed from Southold to Brooklyn in 1838, where he remained four years. In 1842 he removed to Greenport, L. I. and in 1849 returned to Brooklyn, remaining twenty years. In 1869 he returned to the home of his youth, Southold, residing, in 1880, in the frame building erected by his father in 1801. During his residence in Brooklyn he was employed ten years in the Navy Yard in the capacity of pattern maker. As a contractor and builder he had

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Eunice C. (Middlebrook) Payne 65

David Hazzard Payne 65

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Mary M. (Vail) Payne 66

Augustus Payne 66

erected three public school houses, also many other large buildings and dwellings.

Children, born at Brooklyn, N. Y.:

ANN ELIZA[8] b. 12 Mar. 1840; d. at Brooklyn, 16 July 1840.

104. LEWIS GILBERT, b. 11 July 1841.

65. DAVID HAZZARD[7] PAYNE (David 41), was born at Aquebogue (now Jamesport), N. Y., 23 Dec. 1795; died at Hamden, Conn., 5 Oct. 1861.

He married at New York City, 25 Dec. 1819, EUNICE CATHARINE MIDDLEBROOK, born at Trumbull, Conn., 17 Sept. 1799; died at Troy, N. Y., 5 Nov. 1877.

He was a mechanic, mason and farmer. He resided at Jamesport, New York City, and Riverhead, N. Y.; at Newton, Conn., in 1840: Monroe, Conn., soon after; and at Hamden, Conn., in 1846, where he remained until his death. He and his wife were members of the church.

Children, first five born at New York City, last three at Riverhead:

105. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS,[8] b. 19 Sept. 1821.
106. MARY ESTHER, b. 28 Feb. 1824.
107. JAMES MORRIS, b. 21 Feb. 1826.
108. SARAH HENRIETTA, b. 15 June 1828.
109. DAVID HENRY, b. 13 Nov. 1830.
110. CATHARINE ATHALIA, b. 9 Oct. 1832.
111. ARMINDA BROWN, b. 14 Dec. 1835.
112. JEROME HAMILTON, b. 27 Sept. 1839.

66. AUGUSTUS[7] PAYNE (David 41), was born at Jamesport, N. Y., 25 Oct. 1797; died at Lairdsville, N. Y., 11 Jan. 1878.

He married twice; first, at New Berlin, N. Y., 23 Mar. 1825, MINERVA VAIL, born at New Berlin, N. Y., 1 Dec. 1804, daughter of Jesse and Esther Vail. He married second, at Lairdsville, 2 Jan. 1831, MARY MIRANDA, or MARY MIANDA VAIL, born at New Berlin, 8 Sept. 1813, sister of Minerva, his first wife.

He worked on his father's farm until his majority. He then learned the mason's trade and worked as a mason in the summers and was a teacher in the winters. In 1822, he left Jamesport, on the 16th. of March, in the vessel, *Liberty,* and landed in New York, on the fourth day. On the 24th., he left New York by packet and arrived at Albany on the 26th., thence by stage to Utica, arriving in the evening of the following day. He purchased a farm at Lairdsville, Oneida county, and divided his time between the farm and mason work. He united with the Baptist church at Lairdsville, the first of that denomination in the town of Westmoreland, the 28th. of Dec. 1828. As a member, he was active and efficient, leading the choir many years, was deacon, clerk, and trustee, until

1850, when the church disbanded, its members uniting with other Baptist churches in neighboring villages. He united with the Baptist church in Clinton, July 6, 1850, and was a regular attendant during the remainder of his lifetime. He was preeminently an honest, industrious man; prudent in the management of his business affairs; a liberal and careful provider for his family; and generous and conscientious in all public and private matters. His evenings were spent with his family, usually in the reading aloud of some instructive or historical work. He was an earnest supporter of the public schools and for many years held an appointment to some office in connection with them.

Children, born at Lairdsville:

DAVID,[8] b. 3 Aug. 1828; d. 8 May 1833.

AMELIA, b. 2 Nov. 1831; d. at Lairdsville, 15 Mar. 1859; m. at Lairdsville, 11 Dec. 1853, George P. Bowles, of Westmoreland, N. Y., b. at Chartham, Co. of Kent, England, 21 Oct. 1826. No children. He was a farmer, at Westmoreland, in 1881. He m., second, 2 Sept. 1859, Charlotte Andrews, b. at Chollock, Co. of Kent, England, 5 Aug. 1841, by whom he had several children.

113. DAVID HARVEY, b. 21 May 1834.

114. HORACE AUGUSTUS, b. 23 Sept. 1836.

115. GEORGE WHITFIELD, b. 23 July 1839.

67. JOHN LAURIN[7] PAYNE (David 41), was born at Jamesport, N. Y., 14 Feb. 1800; died at Wheatland, Ill., Sept 1857.

He was a mason. He resided in early life, at or near Jamesport; removed to Lairdsville, N. Y., in 1824, where he remained ten or twelve years; then to Wheatland, Ill. He was a person of fine appearance and commanding presence. His conversational power was unusual and, having a genial and social disposition, he attracted and retained the personal friendship of large numbers of those with whom he became acquainted. He never married.

68. SAMUEL[7] PAYNE (David 41), was born at Jamesport, N. Y., 4 May 1802; died at Jamesport, 31 Oct. 1893, and was buried there.

He married 14 July 1832, BETSY CASE, born at Jamesport, 20 July 1801; died there 24 Feb. 1864; daughter of Samuel Case.

He was a farmer and lived all his life at Jamesport. He and his wife were members of the Presbyterian church.

Children, born at Jamesport:

116. FRANCES ELIZABETH,[8] b. 11 Feb. 1835.

117. ANNIE AUGUSTA, b. 24 Oct. 1836.

118. CHARLES HARRIS, b. 8 May 1839.

GEORGE BENJAMIN, b. 8 Dec. 1840; d. 28 Apr. 1847.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Samuel Payne 68

George Hull Payne 69

SUSANNA CONKLIN, b. 27 Feb. 1843; m. 31 Oct. 1895 as his second wife, Bernard Archibald, b. at Southampton, 16 May 1835, son of Bernard Archibald. His first wife was Laura, dau. of Capt. William Booth, of Southold. No children. She was a teacher many years and much beloved, and a person of refinement and high ideals. In June, 1902, he was seriously injured by the fall of a barn door upon his thigh and knee, and was incapacitated from work afterward. They lived upon her father's farm (1903).

119. MARIA WOODHULL, b. 7 Oct. 1845.

69. GEORGE HULL[7] PAYNE (David 41), was born at Jamesport, N. Y., 22 Mar. 1812.

He married twice; first, at Orient, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1833, PHEBE AMANDA BROWN, born 9 Mar. 1810; died at Old Fields, N. Y., 26 Jan. 1842; daughter of Peter Brown, of Orient. He married, second, at Verona, N. Y., 15 Oct. 1850, ELIZABETH (BETSEY) LAGRANGE, born 29 Apr. 1824, daughter of Reuben Lagrange, of Albany, N. Y.

He is a mason and builder. Res. (1881), Rochester, N. Y. No reply has been received, and inquiries have not been returned, addressed to him or his sons. (1912.)

Child by first wife, born at Huntington, N. Y.:

GEORGE EDWIN,[8] b. 20 Jan. 1842; d. in infancy.

Children by second wife, born at Rochester, N. Y.:

120. FERDINAND ROGERS, b. 25 Aug. 1851.

121. FRANK WILKINS, b. 22 Mar. 1857.

EIGHTH GENERATION

70. Levi[8] Paine (Daniel 46), was born at Newry, Me., about 1808; died at Newry in 1900.

He never married; he lived and died upon the old farm at Newry.

71. Harriett Ann[8] Paine (Daniel 46), was born at Danville, Me., about 1812; died at Bethel, Me., 23 Nov. 1878.

She married Calvin Horr, of Waterford, Me., who was born there 11 Aug. 1810; died at Westbrook, Me., 28 Apr. 1858.

Children:

Lucretia Banks Horr, b. 11 Feb. 1839; living in 1912.

Daniel Paine Horr, b. 14 July 1840; address in 1912, 60 Buckingham St., Springfield; has kindly furnished information.

Granville C. Horr, b. 14 May 1843; d. at Portland, Me., 7 Aug. 1894.

Harriet Emma Horr, b. 29 June 1847; d. 7 June 1892.

Rensselaer Gram Horr, b. 14 Feb. 1852; d. at Holyoke, 8 Nov. 1887.

Mary Louisa Horr, b. 9 Aug. 1856; living 1912.

Calvin Chickering Horr, d. in infancy.

72. Dolly Ann[8] Paine (John 47), was born at Fryeburg Academy Grant (now Mason), Me., 8 Aug. 1832.

She married at Mason, 1 Mar. 1873, William Tyler, born near Gilead, Me., son of Nathaniel and Eunice Tyler; died at Bethel, Me., 15 Feb. 1904. He was a farmer. Mrs. Tyler has been helpful in giving information. She was living in 1912 with her only child, a son, Fritz Jarrold Tyler, a blacksmith, in Bethel, Me. In her last letter, received, Dec. 2, 1912, she writes: "I am failing with old age and am liable to step across the river at any time; it seems but a step to the haven of eternal rest." No reply to inquiry, 1927.

73. Thomas Neal[8] Paine (Thomas Neal 48), was born at Bethel, Me., 23 Sept. 1817; died in California.

He never married. "He went to California in his later years, and died there." (Mrs. Dolly P. Tyler.) "There was one son

of Thomas Neal 48 by his first wife, who went to Grass Valley, Cal." (John D. Paine.)

74. ORLANDO[8] PAINE (Thomas Neal 48), was born at Bethel, Me., about 1823. It is said that he went to Colorado, married, and his wife died.

75. ALFONSO[8] PAINE (Thomas Neal 48), was born at Bethel, Me., about 1825. It is said that he died unmarried.

76. JANSEN TASMAN[8] PAINE (Thomas Neal 48), was born at Bethel, about 1827.

He married ROSE ———, at New Orleans, (probably), about the year 1866.

He was a physician; and a surgeon in the Union army in the Civil War; and was stationed at New Orleans, La. After the war, he married Rose, whose mother had been a slaveholder. He lived in New Orleans, practicing medicine. Letter of inquiry was returned undelivered, in Nov., 1912.

"Jansen T. Paine, dentist, resides in Halifax, N. S., 1890." (1)

Inquiry returned undelivered, 1927.

Children:

ALICE.[9]
LOUISE.

77. ASHLEY ORLANDO[8] PAINE (Ashley James 49), was born at Mason, Me., 11 Nov. 1833; died at Marlborough, 25 Oct. 1892; buried at Mason, Me.

He married twice; first, at Mason, Me., 23 July 1857, ABBIE SIMONDS WHEELER, born at Albany, Me., 27 July 1836; died at Mason, 20 July 1882; daughter of Abel and Elizabeth (Newell) Wheeler, of Marlborough, at time of their death. He married, second, at Marlborough, 22 Sept. 1886, MRS. ALMEDA OSGOOD (WHEELER) ANGIER, a widow and sister of his first wife, born at Albany, Me., 2 Sept. 1843; died 16 Sept. 1924, at the home of her son, Herbert Wheeler Angier, 65 Church St., Marlborough.

Mr. Paine was a carpenter; and his death was the result of a fall from a building upon which he was working. He was a regular attendant at church, the Methodist Episcopal. He was of a social and happy disposition and "full of jokes."

Mrs. Paine gave me a Family Bible, printed in 1814, and a parchment covered memorandum book. She gave me also some antiquities of family interest; a pewter porringer, marked N. P. Paine; a pewter plate; brass shoe buckles "worn by John Paine,

(1) "Gould's Acad. Alumni," Lapham's Hist., Bethel, p. 291.

of Dublin, N. H., in 1770;" silver knee buckles "worn to a wedding, Dec. 25th, 1767, by T. N. Paine;" and a pocket knife, which "was in use by Ruth Neal, in 1760, and was given to Ann Paine, in 1790." (A. O. Paine.) There were no children.

78. William[8] Paine (William James 50), was born about 1830. He was killed, a soldier, in the Civil War.

79. Reuben Libby[8] Payne (Charles Eastcott 51), was born at Albany, Me., 10 Apr. 1822; died at Bethel, Me., 12 Feb. 1907, (Rachel R. Maybery); or died at Bethel, 13 Feb. 1906. (Dolly P. Tyler.) He never married.

He was a farmer at Bethel. "His sweetheart, to whom he was engaged, died leaving him a disappointed, sad and lonely man. He lived alone on his farm with his dog and cats." (Mrs. C. H. Pike.) He left his farm to his niece, Rachel R. Maybery, after his death, and since that time, she has lived upon it. He was enrolled in the militia in 1861. (1)

80. Jacob Libby[8] Paine (Charles Eastcott 51), was born at Albany, Me., 3 Mar. 1826; died at North Newry, Me., 28 Mar. 1909.

He married at North Newry, 18 Sept. 1851, Mary Dennet Kilgore, daughter of Moses H. and Irene (Shurtleff) Kilgore, of North Newry, a cousin of Sibyl G. Kilgore, wife of John D. Payne. She died at North Newry 12 Oct. 1910.

He was a carpenter and farmer. His name is enrolled in the militia of 1861. (1) Inquiry undelivered, 1925.

Children:

122. George Almon,[9] b. at N. Newry, 20 Oct. 1852.
Irene Melinda, b. Albany, Me., 19 Oct. 1854; m. Almeran Roberts; five children; address, Globe, Ariz. (1912).
Abbie Maybery, b. Bethel, Me., 25 Sept. 1856; m. A. E. Bailey; ten children; address, Newry, Me. (1912).
Martha O., b. Bethel, 10 Dec. 1858; m. Henry R. Cook; four children; address, North Newry (1912).

123. Marcena Alberton, b. Bethel, 27 June 1865.
It is reported that the five children—two sons and three daughters—died before 1910.

81. John Douglas[8] Payne (Charles Eastcott 51), was born 12 Sept. 1830, near Bethel, Me.; died at Boston, 7 Mar. 1912.

He was married three times; first, in 1855, Sibyl Gibbs Kilgore, sister of his brother, Jacob's wife, at Newry, Me. He mar-

(1) Lapham's History of Bethel.

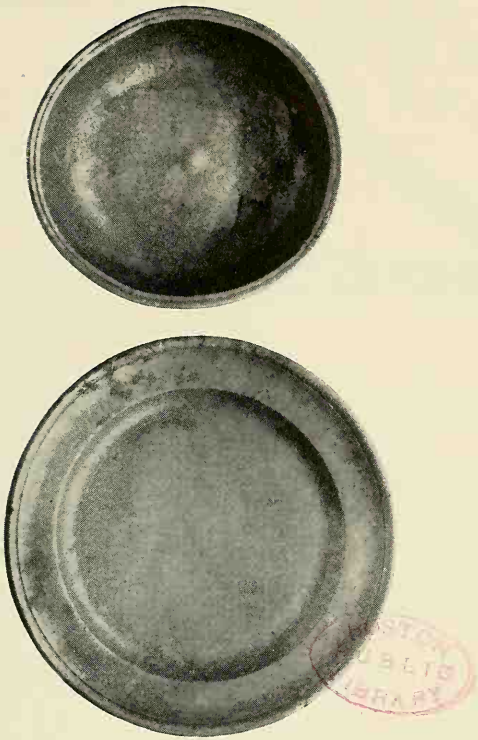
BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Almeda O. (Wheeler) Paine 77

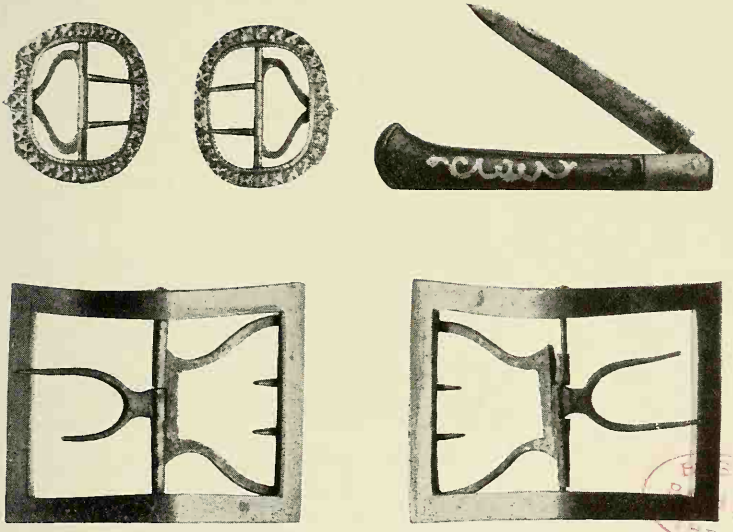
Ashley Orlando Paine 77

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Roxanna W. (Paine) Bean 49 (page 79)



Pewter Bowl and Plate Presented
by Mrs. Ashley Orlando Paine 77



Shoe Buckles, Knee Buckles and Knife Presented by
Mrs. Ashley Orlando Paine 77

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

ried, second, REVENA BLODGETT, who lived about one year. He married, third, 2 Aug. 1867, DELIA J. ELLIOTT, born at Madison, Me., 4 Nov. 1844, daughter of Calvin M. and Susanna Elliott, of Kenduskeag, Me.

In early life, he was a farmer and, in winters, a wood chopper in the Maine woods. He was an unusually large and powerful man. He was enrolled in the militia in 1861, (1); but was excluded from service on account of physical defect. During much of his life, he was a carpenter in Boston, and had a shop on Beacon St., north of Massachusetts ave. He was active in the Methodist church, sometimes preaching on the Common on Sundays. He said the Payne family as a whole are light haired people; no black eyed, black haired people among them.

Mrs. Payne has been an active worker in the Woman's Christian Temperance Union for many years. She is a lady of refinement and high character.

Mr. Payne was buried at Douglas, where they have a family lot, and a summer cottage.

Children by first wife:

124. LUCIEN TWITCHELL,[9] b. 1 May 1852, at Newry, Me.

SIBYL, b. at Albany, Me., 1 May 1857; m. ——— Coolidge, by whom she had two sons; d. about 1888 and buried at Newry.

Children by third wife:

MAUDE GRACE, b. at Boston, 22 July 1868; m. at Paducah, Ky., 12 Dec. 1892, Walter Elton Frail, of Hopkinton. He is employed by a Boston firm of wool dealers to get their importations through the custom house. Mrs. Payne lives with them at 9 Reedsdale St., Allston. One of Mr. Frail's ancestors was Gov. William Bradford of Plymouth Colony, 1620. No children.

LILLY FLORENCE, b. at Boston, 4 Mar. 1880; d. at Boston, 9 Dec. 1906. Unmarried.

82. ISAAC A.[8] PAINE (Charles Eastcott 51), was born at Bethel, Me., 14 Aug. 1837; died at Bethel, 25 Jan. 1908.

He married MARY ALLEN, daughter of George Allen, of Pownal, Me. She married, second, Oct. 1910, ADDISON SAUNDERS BEAN, of Bethel, born 13 Apr. 1832; and he died 11 Oct. 1912. She died Feb. 1912.

He was licensed by the Methodist church as a local preacher, and lived in North Yarmouth, Me. He was an invalid the last years of his life.

Address, Mrs. W. H. Hutchinson, niece of Isaac Pain, Route 4, Bethel, Me. (1912.) Inquiry not returned; no reply, 1927.

(1) Lapham's History of Bethel, Me.

Child, born at Pownal or Biddeford, Me.:

125. Eastcott Charles,[9] b. 15 Aug. 1861.

83. John B.[8] Payne (Hallock 54), was born at Riverhead, L. I., 4 Aug. 1822; died there 8 Dec. 1877, aged 55y. 4m. He married in 1862, Catherine Redmond, who died in Riverhead, 26 Apr. 1898, aged 53 years. He was a seafaring man and was mate on a Liverpool packet at one time and again mate on a steamer running between Panama and San Francisco.

Child, born at Riverhead:

Mary Elizabeth,[9] b. 17 Dec. 1863; m. and left two daughters.

84. Cephas Jagger[8] Payne (Hallock 54), was born at Riverhead, L. I., 7 July 1826; died there, 28 Oct. 1903, aged 77y. 3m. 21d. He married 26 Nov. 1856, Emma Noyes, who died at Riverhead, 27 Jan. 1881, aged 39y. 4m. 18d.

They lived on the Payne homestead, where five generations have lived and died.

Children, born at Riverhead:

Carrie Elizabeth,[9] b. 3 June 1858; unm.; living at Riverhead, 1927.

125a. John Noyes, b. 16 Sept. 1860; d. 30 July 1898.

Susan Emma, b. 22 Oct. 1865; d. 9 Mar. 1886.

Leone Jagger, b. 28 July 1879; m. at Riverhead, 22 Jan. 1902, John Titus Hancock; d. 20 Dec. 1903. He d. soon after his wife's death; no children.

85. Benjamin King[8] Payne (Hallock 54), was born at Wading River, N. Y., 10 Apr. 1828; died there, 1887; married, first, 10 Nov. 1852, Mary A. Bishop, daughter of Hiram Bishop, a ship-carpenter, of Greenport; died 31 Aug. 1857. He married second, 12 June 1869, Mrs. Ellen Doane, who died 13 Jan. 1888. She was a native of Conover, Wales.

The following quotation and picture furnish a good presentation of his personality:

"As a man whose honor is above criticism, and whose ability places him in the front rank of the Long Island Bar, may be mentioned Benjamin K. Payne, who is one of the oldest practicing attorneys in Suffolk County. He was born at Wading River, on the farm where five generations of his family were born, and which tract of land is still in the hands of the family. Mr. Payne's father, Hallock Payne, passed his entire life on this farm, as did also the grandfather, John Payne, and the great-grandfather, also John Payne. The great-great-grandfather, another John Payne, was born at Southold, L. I., and in 1717 located at Wading River,

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Benjamin King Payne 85

in that part of the town of Riverhead which was formerly a part of the town of Southold. He was Captain of the King's militia, and his commission is now on file in the Suffolk County Historical Society. The Payne family came originally from England and settled in Salem ,Mass., in 1637. There the will of Thomas Payne was probated in 1650. He had two sons, Peter and John, who, soon after the father's death, came to Long Island and settled at Southold with their mother, whose name was Elizabeth. Peter was the progenitor of our subject's branch of the family on the island. The maiden name of our subject's mother was Abigail Jagger, and she was a native of West Hampton, and the daughter of Jonathan and Cleopatra (Halsey) Jagger. The Jagger family is also an old one on Long Island, coming here as early as 1650.

"Our subject was one of four children born to their parents, he having had two brothers and a sister. During his boyhood and youth he assisted on the farm and was blessed with unusually good educational advantages. He finished his education at Yale Law School, and on the 5th. of July, 1851, was admitted to the Bar. For six years following this he had an office at Greenport, L. I., then for one year was located at Brooklyn, in partnership with W. S. Courtney, and afterward for one year was at Huntington. Since that time he has been in active practice in Riverhead, this county.

"For a number of years, Mr. Payne was Justice of the Peace, and was a candidate for District Attorney against Judge Smith, on the Democratic ticket, but, the county being strongly Republican, he failed of election. However, he ran a pretty close race, only lacking fifty four votes. When the Republican party was organized, he was Secretary of the first Republican County Committee, and reported the proceedings for the New York Tribune. When Horace Greeley ran for President, he voted for him, and since that time has been identified with the Democratic party. He has, however, never taken a very active part in politics, preferring to devote his time to the legal profession and to his books, for he has been, and is yet, a great reader. He has a wonderful memory, retaining without the least effort, seemingly, many most interesting incidents during his long and varied career.

"Mr. Payne is recognized as the father of the Suffolk County Bar, having been in active practice for forty-four years, and seems to have a special adaptability for the profession. He shows a high degree of learning and proficiency, has labored earnestly for the good of his section, and is a most worthy citizen. Since the year 1867 he has been a member of the Masonic fraternity, and was Secretary of the lodge for several years. At the present time he is President of the Board of Wardens of the Swedenborgian Church.

"Mr. Payne has been connected with many important suits, and lately won one for a client against the noted Ed Stokes of New York. He has made many noted speeches, his oration delivered on the death of President Garfield being one of his best efforts; and the *"Budget"* commenting on it, congratulated the citizens of the shire town of Suffolk County on account of possessing such an eloquent orator, saying that the speech was 'earnest, rhetorical, apt and impressive.' Mrs. Garfield wrote him a friendly letter, acknowledging it with thanks, and expressing kind regards. His address on the death of Judge Miller was also an excellent one." (1)

Children:

MARY ADELAIDE,[9] b. probably at Greenport, 26 Aug. 1853; d. 10 July 1910; m. Theodore D. Terry, a farmer of Jamesport, who was born at Northville; died 23 June 1923. Children: Grace L. Terry, b. at Jamesport, 28 June 1883, unmarried, address 1927, Jamesport. Anna A. Terry, b. 1886, m. ——— Safford, address 1927, 1381 East 34th St., Brooklyn. Eva Adelaide Terry, m. ——— Benjamin. Address 1927, Riverhead.

BENJAMIN KING JR., b. 14 Apr. 1871; d. 9 Sept. 1872.

86. HORACE MARSHFIELD[8] PAINE (John Alsop 57), was born at Paris, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1827; died at Atlanta, Ga., 5 Dec. 1903.

He married at Norfolk (then North Wrentham), 15 Apr. 1852, CHARLOTTE MANN, daughter of Salmon (Salmon,[6] Moses,[5] Dea. Thomas,[4] Theodore,[3] Rev. Samuel,[2] William[1]) and Phoebe (Howe) Mann, (Phoebe Howe,[6] John,[5] Seth,[4] John[3],[2],[1]) of Marlborough, born at Norfolk, 25 June 1828; died at West Newton, 27 Aug. 1904.

"While in Oneida County, a month ago, I drove up from Clinton to Paris Hill, purposely to make arrangements for securing photographs of the house in which I was born, nearly seventy-five years ago. It is situated on the northwest corner of the village green. Modern improvements have changed its appearance somewhat. The house was then owned by my father, the late Dr. John Alsop Paine." (2)

He received an academical education under the supervision of his uncle, Rev. William Raymond Weeks, D. D., at Newark, N. J., and was graduated in medicine from the Medical Department of the University of the City of New York, in March, 1849. He received the honorary degree of Master of Arts from Hamilton College, June 1860, and the honorary degree of Doctor of Medi-

(1) Portrait and Biographical Record of Suffolk Country (Long Island), New York, 1896.

(2) Letter, H. M. Paine, July 12, 1902, Atlanta, Ga., to Mr. C. H. Addington, Paris Hill, N. Y.

BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

Horace Marshfield Paine 86

cine from the Regents of the University of the State of New York, July, 1881.

He began the practice of medicine (homeopathic) at Albany, N. Y., in the spring of 1849; removed to Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y., in August, 1855; returned to Albany in April, 1865, where he remained until his retirement from medical practice in 1894. During the remaining years of his life, he lived with his sons, doing some medical work when he chose, but writing letters and articles daily and attending medical society meetings as had been his custom; and continued his efforts then as always for the elevating of the standards of medical practice and advancement of the welfare of humanity.

In the *Transactions of the American Institute of Homeopathy,* for 1904, page 953, is the following report of the necrologist, Dr. C. B. Gilbert:—

"In 1852, the doctor married Miss Charlotte Mann, of Norfolk, Mass., who, with their four children, survives him. The children are Dr. N. Emmons Paine, of West Newton, Mass.; Dr. Howard S. Paine, of Glens Falls, N. Y.; Dr. Clarence M. Paine, of Atlanta, Ga.; and Miss Emily F. Paine, of New York City. The father and three sons were all members of the Institute, and Dr. N. E. Paine was a Senior with his father, the first case of the kind in the history of this body, (the father presiding at the ceremony of initiation of his son, at Cleveland.) (His daughter was also active in the Meissen, the society for the wives and daughters of Institute members.) The doctor joined the Institute in 1850; his father was a charter member, so that there have been three generations in the work, how actively the *Transactions* will show.

"The doctor had a large and lucrative practice when he attended to it, but no man can hold a large practice when he leaves patients in the office and slips out the back door to labor with the members of the legislature to bring them into 'the proper state of mind' as he used to express it. He labored for the cause of homeopathy as long as he lived and dreamed of it in his dying delirium.

"In his younger days he was very active in church work in the Presbyterian and Congregational churches, but after his return to Albany he gave his whole time that could be taken from his practice and much of it that he ought to have spent in sleep to the advancement of homeopathy in its legal standing, and in elevating the standard.

"After the War of the Rebellion, Commissioner of Pensions Van Aernam very actively discriminated against homeopathic physicians, and Dr. Paine and Dr. William H. Watson, of Utica, went to Washington with blood in their eyes. With Dr. T. S. Verdi, of Washington, they went to General Grant, then President,

and returned with the scalp of the offending official. A few years ago while we, in Washington, were in the midst of the struggle for an Examining Board law, Dr. Paine appeared in Dr. Custis's office in the early morning long before the doctor was up. He had come to Washington to see how things were going on—a characteristic step.

"For forty years the doctor was the legislative watchdog of the homeopathic profession in the state of New York, and kept his eye upon the whole country as well.

"The doctor never used tobacco or liquor even when many would feel that they must have something to keep them up to the arduous work in which they were losing sleep. In the writer's humble opinion this is one of the reasons why the doctor was enabled to accomplish so much work. Nor was he ever given to profanity or vulgarity of any kind.

"Much more might be said of this remarkable man without reiterating what has been said of him in the memorial address. His reputation excites no envy, his example stimulates and may well be imitated in his devotion to his ideals; where he sowed in sorrow, we are today reaping in joy."

In the same volume of *Transactions,* page 933, is an account of the memorial services held for the members who had died during the year, and the chairman said: "The memorial for our honored and conspicuous senior, Dr. Horace M. Paine, was prepared by his old friend and colleague, Dr. Howard L. Waldo." It follows, in part:

"Dr. Paine was the first physician in Albany to commence the practice of homeopathy immediately after graduating; all the other homeopathic physicians of that city having been previously engaged in old school practice.

"When Dr. Paine commenced the practice of homeopathy he gave to it all his mind and body and soul, and from that moment till the day of his death he gave himself, the enemies of homeopathy, and even its friends, no rest or peace, night or day. His chosen mission was to fight the battles of homeopathy. No sooner was a great victory won than he commenced a new line of attack; always for the advancement of homeopathy and the elevation of the standards of the entire medical profession.

"It was as an organizer of homeopathic medical societies, hospitals, dispensaries and insane asylums, that he did perhaps his greatest work. In the year 1856 he commenced corresponding with homeopathic physicians in all parts of New York state, urging them to organize themselves into county societies, and, largely through his efforts, a law was enacted in 1858 giving legal standing to these societies. This correspondence was continued with great energy and increasing earnestness until 1862, when a bill was

passed by the legislature of the State of New York reorganizing and incorporating, on a permanent basis, the Homeopathic Medical Society of the State of New York. By the enactment of these two laws the homeopathic medical profession in the state of New York acquired all the rights, privileges and immunities that were accorded to their old-school rivals.

"The accomplishment of this great work was not easy. Dr. Paine wrote thousands of letters with his own hand, and prepared and mailed thousands of circulars. On account of his experience and success in such matters, and his recognized soundness of judgment, he was widely consulted by physicians from all parts of the United States, in regard to the organization of state and county homeopathic societies.

"Dr. Paine was an active or honorary member of twenty different medical societies and was identified with numerous charitable, philanthropic and educational institutions in this country and in Europe.

"He became a member of the American Institute of Homeopathy in 1850; was its Provisional Secretary in 1867; became a senior member in 1875; was secretary of the Association of Senior Members for three years; was for four years a member of its Committee on Medical Legislation, and its chairman in 1890.

"Dr. Paine attended the first meeting, and was one of the charter members, of the Homeopathic Medical Society of the State of New York, in May, 1850. He was its Secretary from 1859 to 1872, its President in 1887, and was elected a senior member in 1891. He was for thirty years a member of its Committee on Legislation, and most of that time its chairman. While secretary of this society, he edited and supervised the printing of ten volumes of its transactions. These ten volumes contain nearly one thousand articles, and aggregate upwards of seven thousand pages. When Dr. Paine retired from the secretaryship of the State Society in 1873, the entire homeopathic body of the state felt that it had sustained a great loss. His efforts for the good of the society had been unceasing; he had aroused those who were indifferent, and stimulated the zeal of the faithful, and had perfected an organization of homeopathic interests throughout the entire Empire State. Seldom have such expressions of appreciation been made, at a medical meeting, as were made by the members of the state society when Dr. H. M. Paine announced his unalterable determination to retire from the secretaryship of that society. A series of resolutions was adopted, and, at the next meeting, as a more substantial testimonial of their regard, he was presented with an elegant gold watch and chain. The presentation of this watch, and the adoption of these resolutions, were accompanied by such words of affection and esteem, that Dr. Paine was unable to conceal his

emotions. His work for the society and homeopathy had been so absolutely unselfish, and he had brought to it such a high order of intellectual and moral qualities that he had not realized the great place he was filling until reminded of it by his colleagues.

"It was as chairman of legislative committees that Dr. Paine perhaps looked upon his work with most satisfaction in his later years. The law of 1872, creating three State Boards of Medical Examiners in the State of New York, was enacted largely through his personal efforts. The law of 1890, which took away from the colleges the power to license practitioners in New York State and lodged that power in the State Boards, was written by Dr. Paine; and we may truthfully say was passed by Dr. Paine through both branches of the legislature, and the approval of the governor was secured, in spite of a most determined opposition from the old school, and very lukewarm support from most of the homeopaths of the state. This law is now recognized as the best medical licensing law in the world. Dr. Paine was a member of the State Board of Medical Examiners of New York State from 1872 to 1893, serving most of the time as Secretary of the Board. "State supervision of medical licensure" was the subject nearest his heart and most on his mind the last fifteen years of his life. At the time of his death he was endeavoring to perfect a plan by which reciprocity in medical licenses could be brought about between the states; so that a physician, having passed his examinations in one state, could practice in all.

"The Middletown State Homeopathic Hospital for the Insane was an institution for the incorporation of which Dr. Paine worked very zealously, and to no man more than to him is due the credit of its inception and successful organization. He was one of its incorporators; a member of its first board of trustees, which office he held for seven years, resigning when his son became a member of the medical staff, as he did not consider it proper longer to hold that position.

"The Collins Farm State Hospital for the Insane found in Dr. Paine its most efficient advocate. It was largely through his efforts as chairman of the Committee on Legislation of the State Homeopathic Medical Society that the legislature of 1894 passed the bill providing for its establishment. He was a member of its first Board of Managers and secretary of the Board until he resigned.

"The Albany City Homeopathic Hospital and Dispensary was a child of Dr. Paine's. He was its organizer and practically its supporter for several years, raising by his own solicitation the money needed for its maintenance. He was its trustee, member of its medical staff, and, in later years, one of its consulting physicians.

"For several years, beginning in 1866, Dr. Paine was the Medical Director of the Atlantic Mutual Life Insurance Company of Albany, during which term of service he demonstrated the increased longevity of the patrons of homeopathy. The failure of the company, through bad financial management, prevented the complete demonstration of this claim, which he had hoped to make.

"The contributions of Dr. Paine to medical literature were numerous, and many of them very valuable. Scarcely a month passed that one or more articles from his pen did not appear in some of the medical journals of the country. *The Transactions of the American Institute of Homeopathy* and of the *New York State Homeopathic Medical Society* contain in almost every volume articles showing his interest and high attainments in medical science. Among these articles were the provings of several drugs.

"Dr. Paine always had a large practice, larger than falls to the lot of many practitioners. Its duties usually occupied him the entire day, and often far into the night, but he was never too busy to attend to the calls of the poor, even at great distances from his office. It was not unusual for him to ride all night to see some distant patient, and be back home for his routine work at break of day. He early advocated and practiced the more frequent use of the obstetrical forceps than had been the custom prior to 1870. In the use of these instruments he was specially skilful. He devised and used in his practice several gynecological instruments of great value.

"His custom for many years was to devote the day to his patients, and, if possible, the evenings and nights to homeopathic institutions. He would sit at his desk, writing letters, preparing circulars, drawing up constitutions and by-laws, preparing articles for medical journals, or for the daily press, until four o'clock in the morning, or later; then he would lie down in his office on a couch for an hour, and go on with his work refreshed at five or six o'clock. On many occasions when some matter of importance, like an asylum charter, was pending, or when some insult had been done to Homeopathy by some Van Aernam, he did not rest at all. On such occasions he would seem inspired; he would write letters night and day, until the entire profession was warmed up to a white heat, and he seldom failed to accomplish his purpose. No one could put Dr. Paine down; he would never give up; like General Grant he never knew when he was beaten; he would up and at it again. While he was literally as harmless as a dove on most occasions, he had plenty of the wisdom of the serpent about him and knew how to use it upon occasion; that occasion being when the interests of Homeopathy were at stake, or when old school malice stood in the way of his plans. He almost never failed to kill a medical bill, before the New York legislature, if he desired to do

so, and he *never* failed eventually to pass a bill which he desired to become a law. This fact became recognized by legislative committees of the Allopathic Society, and, especially in later years, it was the regular thing, when they wished legislation which did not conflict with homeopathic interests, to consult with Dr. Paine and secure his co-operation; that once secured it made little difference who else favored or opposed the bill.

"This work required an immense amount of time. Dr. Paine for years, while residing in Albany, used to spend hours and hours, in following up members of the legislature. He used to have private interviews with them at their rooms, follow them through the corridors and lobbies of the capitol, appear before their committees, until many of them no doubt felt as the unjust judge felt about the widow. There was only one way to get rid of Dr. Paine and that was to pass his bill. No demands on his time or patience or skill ever seemed too much; he would chase all over Albany to get a job for a poor man out of work; he would sit up all night to help a student through his first confinement case; he would do anything in his power to help anybody, and never complained or seemed to think he was entitled to any credit for it all. Carlyle says 'That a man should be judged by what he has done in the world, not by what he has accumulated.' Judged by this standard, Dr. Paine should receive the commendation—'Well done good and faithful servant.'

"He was naturally of an extremely modest and retiring disposition, he only spoke in public because it was his duty. When work was to be done, and nobody else did it, he reached forward and took hold wherever he could, not for show but to help on the good cause.

"Such a man as we have described could not accumulate money. It possessed no value in his eyes except to be used to further some worthy cause. Dr. Paine enjoyed all the years of his active life the income from an exceptionally large and well paying practice; that income he spent like a prince, for the furtherance of all sorts of good causes, mostly homeopathic enterprises. No income, no matter how large, could have made him richer, for he would simply have found other causes worthy of his assistance.

"Personally Dr. Paine was always cheerful, always met the world with a smile and was contented in that station in life where God had placed him. He was a lover of a good story, and an exceptionally good story teller; also a lover of his friends. In no place did he seem so happy as at a medical meeting, especially at the social functions connected with such meetings. It was then his face would shine.

"A few years before his death, his medical friends in central New York tendered him a banquet at Utica, at which time he was

presented with a beautiful loving cup, accompanied with such words of appreciation as left him no room to doubt the sincerity and depth of esteem in which he was held by men at the head of his own profession. Just two months before his death, he attended the annual banquet of the Albany County Homeopathic Medical Society, of which society he had been for more than thirty years the most active and distinguished member. He was made upon this occasion, the recipient of an entirely spontaneous and impromptu ovation which greatly touched him.

"Dr. Paine cherished no malice, never did anything for spite or revenge; he opposed men on principle only, and was ready to cooperate with life long antagonists, if only some good cause could thereby be advanced.

"He died of pneumonia at the home of his son, Dr. Clarence M. Paine, at Atlanta, Ga., on the afternoon of December 5, 1903. Within two hours of his death, and perhaps the last words he uttered, he said to his son, 'Well, I think we better have a little more ink on this pen; and at another time, 'We must get out a few hundred circulars to the doctors.'

"He was buried in the family lot, in the Albany Rural Cemetery. Simple and impressive religious exercises were held, at the cemetery chapel, which were attended by a large number of his old friends and patients. The Rev. William Force Whitaker, D. D., of Albany, officiated, and he chose for his subject a most fitting one, 'Amplius.' "

He was an honorary member of the homeopathic medical societies of California, Connecticut, Illinois, Massachusetts, Pennsylvania, Central Homeopathic Society of Germany, and the Imperial Homeopathic Medical Society of St. Petersburg, Russia.

A more recent reference to Dr. Paine is in an editorial, in the number for October, 1910, of the *Journal of the American Institute of Homeopathy*: "Full twenty years back, ... we must confess that our most vivid recollections are of Dr. Paine and his bundle of papers relating to medical legislation, at the Waukesha meeting. We do not miss our guess when we say that he was by all odds the largest figure at that memorable meeting." (Probably written by Dr. J. Richey Horner, Secretary of the Institute.) This estimate of Dr. Paine's ability and sincerity was based doubtless upon the events of one day. He had proposed and urged certain legislation at the morning session. The majority against him was not only large but noisy and derisive. In the evening, he had been invited to make a speech at the banquet, perhaps in a spirit of mischief, upon a toast suggestive of the morning's controversy. But his address was so graceful and genial and so full of wit and good sense, that he won over all his opponents in a mass and the whole Institute rose to cheer and honor him. It was some months

afterward, when Dr. I. T. Talbot, of Boston, said it was the most noteworthy speech he had ever heard and the masterpiece of a genius.

He was editor of the *Medical Union,* of New York, in 1873-4.

He collected much information about his own branch of the Paine Family, the Southold Branch, as he named it, and it was included by Dr. Henry D. Paine in his book, PAINE FAMILY RECORDS, published during the years of 1880-1883, all done at night, after a full day of work, and when others rested.

MRS. CHARLOTTE (MANN) PAINE had grown up in the typical New England home. The members of her family were and had been farmers. They had been selectmen and prominent in town affairs. They had been active in the church as attendants and officers. Her father had bought the meeting house at a time when the congregation was divided in a theological controversy and when it was uncertain whether the Congregationalists would remain in control, as a majority, or would be turned out as a minority to seek another house of worship; and so, having bought it, he owned it during his remaining years, always permitting the other denominational faction to hold service when not conflicting with the Congregational worshippers; and, at his death, he bequeathed the property to the Congregational church. He was of the same generation as Horace Mann, the well known educator and philanthropist, their common ancestor having been Rev. Samuel Mann, a graduate of Harvard College in 1665 and afterward pastor of the church in Wrentham. Her father was taller than the average, and his strength was so remarkable that many stories were told by the neighbors of his accomplishments in his every day work, as he would never display his strength intentionally. Mrs. Paine inherited a strong body; her spirit was strong and courageous; her manner was calm and confident; she never spoke ill of any person; and she practiced the charity and kindness she found in the Book of her fathers, which she read regularly throughout her lifetime. An estimate of her character and work is the following, from the college magazine, *The Mount Holyoke,* of December, 1904, written by Miss Anna C. Edwards, L. H. D., formerly associate principal of the Seminary, and read at a meeting of the Boston Alumnae Association:—

CHARLOTTE (MANN) PAINE. MOUNT HOLYOKE, 1850.

"The Mount Holyoke Alumnae of Boston and vicinity have special cause to mourn the loss of Mrs. Paine, not only because she was one of the oldest of their number, but also on account of her great regard for them. Everything indeed that concerns the interests of Mount Holyoke was ever a matter of deep and peculiar affection with her. It was perfectly natural, 'just like her' as friends said, that on coming to reside in West Newton, a few years

since, she at once identified herself with this association as she had formerly done with that of Eastern New York. In fact, it was at her home in Albany that the latter was formed in 1888, when several of the Mount Holyoke faculty, including Miss Shattuck and myself, were present.

"Charlotte Mann was born in a typical New England village, such as Miss Lyon relied on to furnish the bone and sinew of her institution. Her father was a well-to-do farmer and mill owner, much respected by all who knew him, and her mother was the most methodical and conscientious of women, whose careful observance of everything that presented itself to her in the light of duty, had great effect in moulding the character of her family. The father was also a very silent man with ideas of his own on certain subjects, one of which was that, before he would send his daughter to Mount Holyoke, she must learn some trade besides the usual accomplishment of thorough housekeeping at home. Accordingly, Charlotte, nothing loath, went through a three months' apprenticeship to a neighboring tailor, whereby she gained sufficient skill to make a well-fitting suit of clothes for her father." (The result was so satisfactory to him, both as to her skill in the making of garments and to her steadfastness of purpose, that he consented cordially to her plans for an education and, after the necessary preparations, they drove in a sleigh together to South Hadley.—N. E. P.)

"Of course, she had also the intellectual training of the old fashioned district school and the no less real benefit of those theological discussions then so common even in rural communities. No doubt all helped to give her that proper balance between intellect and feeling, that ability to see and deal with realities, and affinity with the best in the whole domain of thought, which appeared afterward as her chief mental characteristics, and prepared her well for the quickening influence of life at Mount Holyoke under Mary Lyon. There she developed a calm philosophy, unwearied patience, and abounding charity and tolerance toward views differing from her own, as well as a spirit so gentle, gracious, and sympathetic, so full of love for the beautiful in art, nature, and human character as are not often found combined in the same individual.

"Here too began her lifelong friendship with Miss Shattuck; together they roamed the woods and fields, analyzed plants, and enjoyed such sweet interchange of thought and feeling as proved of great value to both in later life. It is remembered that Miss Shattuck always said she owed her first love of botany as a science to her roommate, Charlotte Mann; for, notwithstanding her passionate fondness for flowers, she had before considered the technical details of the study dry and uninteresting. From Charlotte she

first learned how wonderful is the structure of even the humblest form of plant life ,and how fascinating and absorbing its study may become." (Miss Shattuck was the teacher of botany at the Seminary for many years, and she became one of the eminent botanists of her time in this country. N. E. P.)

"Charlotte's general scholarship was good though not brilliant, her attachment to her classmates strong and sincere, and her reverence for Miss Lyon so genuine that she made the principles of the Seminary her own for all time, applying them however to the facts of life about her in so wise and natural a manner that her children grew up almost as loyal as herself to Mount Holyoke and Mary Lyon. It was during her middle year that the solemn scenes of the last illness and death of Miss Lyon occurred, and her class, that of 1850, was the first to come under the special instruction of Miss Lyon's successors, Miss Sophia Hagen and Miss Whitman.

"After her graduation she taught for a year or more at Somer's Point, New Jersey, but at the earnest solicitation of young Doctor Horace M. Paine, she gave up her school six weeks before the close of the term and hastened home to prepare for her wedding, April 15, 1852. It is said that even amid the excitement of that memorable day, she found time to write to Miss Shattuck, who could not be present on the occasion. After a short residence in Albany, Dr. and Mrs. Paine removed to Clinton, N. Y., where they remained for several years. Here she found ample scope for her powers in many ways. Her husband's practice was good, but he was absorbed in it and in various public and literary matters connected with his profession, so that she had need like one of old, 'to guide her affairs with discretion.' She interested herself in the stream of patients coming daily to the door; made friends with the faculties of Hamilton College, Houghton Seminary, and other educational institutions located in Clinton, and kept her home ever open to students and others in need of help and cheer.

"Here her three sons spent their boyhood, with the best advantages for education, in a healthful country atmosphere, which she always preferred for herself. Soon after the birth of the only daughter, in the Spring of 1865, the family returned to Albany, where they continued until the Fall of 1895. Here also Mrs. Paine found congenial friends and abundant opportunities for doing good. The four children went away to college, one after the other; later the sons, now in their medical studies or beginning practice for themselves, filled the large house with all manner of appliances for experiments and laboratory work, while the senior doctor's predilection for collecting medical books of every description threatened, like that of Ian Mac Laren's Scotch dominie, to leave no room for anything else. However, no guest, especially no Holyoke alumna, ever failed of a warm welcome and quiet nook

in that home on State Street, nor did the poor and needy of the city turn away unaided from her door. In this way she kept in constant touch with the young life about her, never falling back in the effort for improvement, even though her health, which had long been delicate, now began to admonish her plainly of the approach of that day, when,—

'Seated by the Wayside Inn,
Her toil must cease and rest begin.'

"Still she kept on for a long time in the same earnest efforts for her family, entering into all their pursuits and purposes in the true spirit of comradery, ready to encourage them in every difficult work and holding them back from any false step with the most delicate sarcasm and humor. For all this, when sons and daughter had become thoroughly fitted for responsible positions in life, she was rewarded by such love and devotion as has been beautiful to see.

"At length both parents laid down their heavy burdens and sought a home alternately with the sons in Atlanta, Georgia, Glens Falls, and West Newton. With both, especially with Mrs. Paine, these later years have been a time of fruitage, as old age was meant to be. Far from regretting that she could no longer go on with her old activities, she found fresh sources in her new leisure, and new ways of ministering to the happiness of others. 'I am much indebted to her,' said a frequent visitor at the house, 'for showing me how beautiful old age can be.' Her health now improved for a time so that she was able to go more into society than she had done, and she even took two trips abroad, which she enjoyed exceedingly, saying, 'This kind of life just suits me!' She was very helpful to the patients in her son's sanitarium at West Newton, and, of course, a great aid and comfort to his children.

"I need not inform you of all she did for this association. I know that in my numerous visits to West Newton, I always found her full of some project for your benefit. She represented her class on their fiftieth anniversary at the meeting of the alumnae at the college, in 1900, by an interesting paper, which she read in her usual manner of quiet dignity, and her handwriting is as firm and clear in it as it could have been on the day of her graduation. She is sure the spirit of Mary Lyon and the past still continues at Mount Holyoke and rejoices in all the new improvements, but thinks the girls are no happier now than they were fifty years ago, with the 'whale-oil lamps, Franklin stoves, feather beds, and copper plate spreads.' She gives some statistics of her class and says pleasantly, 'the missionaries carried none of *them* away as they did several of the teachers.' This is not quite correct, for in my researches of late, I find that two of them, at least, went on a mis-

sion to the Indians, who were then included in the 'foreign' work of the American Board. They must have been a vigorous class, for according to the General Catalogue, one half of the thirty four remain unto this present.

"In the spring of 1902 came the golden wedding of Dr. and Mrs. Paine, at the home of their eldest son, in West Newton. All that love could suggest was lavished upon this celebration, saddened only by the thought that not many more years could pass before the family circle, hitherto complete, must be broken.

"In Feb. 1903, Mrs. Paine accompanied Dr. Emmons to a reunion of Hamilton alumni, in Boston, and read a short paper, which was received with much applause, especially from those who remembered her kindness in their student days at Clinton.

"That year was marked by the evidently failing health of Dr. Paine, who, as the event showed, was doing his last work. With his usual habit of caretaking, he arranged his affairs at West Newton and went to spend the winter with his youngest son, Dr. Clarence, in Atlanta, visiting old friends and patients on the way. The end came early in December and, though the stricken wife bore her bereavement with the greatest apparent calmness and resignation, her feeble frame could not bear the shock. 'I think of him all the time,' she said plaintively, as the time drew near for her own departure.

"Her disease, a chronic trouble with the digestive organs, now assumed a more serious form: its progress was rapid and not without suffering, much alleviated however by the tenderest and most skilful care that physicians and nurses could bestow. Her mind was now almost wholly disengaged from earth, and for weeks she looked eagerly forward to the hour of release, trusting all the future in His hands who never forsakes His children. At the same time she was not unmindful of the loved ones around her, could not bear to have any of their plans interrupted by her illness, and sometimes surprised her attendants by cheerful, even witty, replies to their solicitous questions as to her comfort. Very quietly she passed away near midnight, August 27, last, and very sweet her worn face looked in the last sleep. A brief but fitting and impressive service was held at the house in West Newton, on Tuesday following, and one who saw her silent form borne away to be laid by the side of her husband in the cemetery at Albany, recalled to mind the words of prayer at the funeral of Miss Shattuck: 'O Lord, we thank Thee that she who has so long lived in the light of Thy countenance here, now rests with Thee above.' "

Mrs. Paine's grandfather, Moses Mann, was of the fifth generation, most of whose ancestors lived in Dedham or neighboring towns of Massachusetts. Their surnames included Jarred, Ware, Huntting, Seaborn, Hawes, Lumber, Gay, Blake, Whiting, Dwight, Bullard, Thorpe and Newcomb.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

JOHN ALSOP PAINE 87

Her maternal grandfather, John Howe, was of the fifth and sixth generation of settlers of Marlborough, Watertown and Cambridge, Massachusetts. Their family names were:—Ward, Joslin, King, Morse, Peirce, Shattuck, Stowe and Stone.

Her grandmother, wife of John Howe, was Susanna Fairbanks, and she was of the fifth and sixth generations of settlers in Massachusetts, mostly at Dedham and the towns about Salem. Their names were:—Smith, Adams, Gay, Hawes, Corning, Batchelder, Knowlton and Edwards.

Children:

126. Nathaniel Emmons,[9] b. 14 July 1853.
127. Howard Simmons, b. 14 July 1856.
128. Clarence Mann, b. 9 July 1860.
129. Emily Florence, b. 18 Mar. 1865.

87. John Alsop[8] Paine (John Alsop 57), born at Newark, N. J., 14 Jan. 1840; died at Tarrytown, N. Y., 24 July 1912.

He married at Gloversville, N. Y., 3 Oct. 1877, Mrs. Emma Sophia (Gillette) Newton, born at Kingsborough, N. Y., 14 Mar. 1842; died at Tarrytown, N. Y., 6 Sept. 1919; daughter and eighth child of Chester and Sophia (Crane) Gillette, of Kingsborough. Her first husband, George Johnson Newton, born at Worcester, 21 July 1826, died at Gloversville, N. Y., 5 May 1875, was a homeopathic physician of ability and high character; one son was born to them, George Johnson Newton, born at Gloversville, 28 Feb. 1866; living in 1919. Dr. and Mrs. Paine had no children.

His life's activities were in several directions, as shown by the following condensed account, taken mostly from *Who's Who in America*. His preparatory studies were in Albany (Albany Academy), and Clinton, N. Y., schools. He was graduated and received the A. B. degree in 1859; A. M. in 1862; Ph. D. in 1874, all from Hamilton College. A graduate of Andover Theological Seminary, 1862; at the Sheffield Scientific School, (Yale) and School of Mines (Columbia) 1866-7; attended the universities of Leipzig and Halle, 1869, 1870. Licensed to preach by the Mendon, (Mass.) Association in 1862; ordained at Newark, N. J., 1867, by the Council of Congregational Ministers. Engaged by the Board of Regents to enlarge the flora of State of New York, 1862-7. Professor of Natural Science, Robert College, Constantinople, three years, 1867-9; professor of Natural History and German, Lake Forest University, (Ill.), 1870-1. He studied medicine at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, but not long enough to graduate, and was also assistant editor of *The Independent*, 1871-2.

He studied medicine as a preparation for travel and research in Palestine, to safeguard the health of his party. He went as

archaeologist of the first expedition of the Palestine Exploration Society, east of the Jordan and Dead Sea, 1872-4. But, when the natives in that country realized that a medical man was in their neighborhood, they proved to be a constant impediment in his work. They thronged about him with all sorts of ailments as he went abroad in the daytime, and they formed silently a circle of sufferers about his tent before daylight each morning, imploring his aid, when he appeared, in curing their diseases.

He edited and published the *Journal of Christian Philosophy* in 1882-4, and was on the staff of the *Century Dictionary* in 1887-8. He was Curator of the Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, 1889-1906. He was a member of the Torrey Botanical Club; American Oriental Society; Institute of Christian Philosophy (secretary, 1882); Society of Biblical Literature and Exegesis; Victoria Institute of Great Britain. Author of *Catalogue of Plants, Found in Oneida County and Vicinity,* 1865; *Fifth Statement Containing Identification of Mount Pisgah,* 1875, (Palestine Exploration Society); *Handbook of Sculptural Casts and Bronze Reproductions in The Metropolitan Museum of Art.* He made researches in the Archaeology of Chaldea, Asia Minor, Syria, Palestine, and Egypt; in the history and antiquities of unsuccessful attempts made in the Sixteenth Century to colonize the eastern coast of North America; and in the chemistry and radioactivity of rare elements. He was also a contributor to magazines on Oriental and scientific subjects.

His *Catalogue of Plants of Oneida County and Vicinity* was published in the eighteenth annual report of the Regents of the University on the condition of the state cabinet of natural history. It is dated 1865, and records 1008 species and varieties of plants belonging to Oneida county. Of these, 958 are flowering plants and 50 are ferns and their allies. (1)

In his early days, his desire was to become a physician; but his father was urgent that he become a minister and assist him in the preparation and theological criticism of his Sunday School Question Books; and he yielded to his father's wishes. During the four years of college study, his father lived at New Hartford, and he drove every day in a carriage, the four miles to and from college. He won the Underwood prize in chemistry in his senior year. His college fraternity was the Alpha Delta Phi. Although he gave much time to scientific studies, he became quite well acquainted also with several languages and made important use of Greek, Latin, French, Italian, German, Turkish, Hebrew, Arabic and Egyptian; and he had some knowledge of several other languages.

(1) History of Oneida County, New York, by Henry J. Cuningham, Vol. 1, page 49.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Charlotte (Mann) Paine 86

Emma S. (Gillette) Paine 87

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

James McCormick 88

Elizabeth (Paine) McCormick 88

For about thirty years, until his death, he lived in a house he had built in Tarrytown, on high ground, overlooking the Hudson River. He had planted in the grounds and cultivated with great pleasure some of the unusual plants and shrubs he had known; and within the building, he had arranged a study for himself, isolated in the upper part of the house, with a charming outlook, and with bookshelves from floor to ceiling on nearly all of the wall surfaces of the room. Surrounded by books, many of them rare and of much value, and chosen to be the tools for his work, and with a devoted and companionable wife, his years were spent happily and profitably.

He spoke rather deliberately, with evidence of thoughtfulness. A smile was frequently upon his face; and in manner he was courteous and refined. Liquors and tobacco were not used by him. During the last years of his life, after the daily routine duties of the Art Museum had been performed, he was more inclined to absorb information than to give it out in the form of addresses or writings.

He was buried in the Albany Cemetery beside his parents.

88. Elizabeth[8] Paine (William Weeks 58), was born at Marcy, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1829; died at Redding, Cal., in 1899.

She was married twice; first, at Janesville, Wis., 16 Feb. 1855, to John Radcliff Buckingham, son of Benjamin Lewis Buckingham of Geneva, Wis., born at Catskill, N. Y., 10 Sept. 1831. She married second, at Redding, Cal., 16 Dec., 1877, James McCormick, son of James McCormick, of Philadelphia, Pa., born at Philadelphia, 1 Nov. 1831. His address, in 1882, was Redding, Cal., where he was a merchant.

She attended a three years' course of study at the Oneida Institute, Whitesboro, N. Y., and spent several years in teaching thereafter.

One child, a son, Charles H. Buckingham, is a farmer and carpenter at Forrest, Ill., in 1882.

89. Hannah Lee[8] Paine (William Weeks 58), born at Marcy, N. Y., 13 Nov. 1836; died at Corning, Iowa, 20 Oct. 1914.

She married 29 Aug. 1866, Dwight E. Moffett, son of William Moffett, of Woodstock, Madison Co., N. Y.; he was a teacher and farmer; has resided at Woodstock, N. Y.; Forest, Ill.; and Corning, Adams Co., Iowa. He died about May 1, 1919, at his daughter's home, Kiowa, Colorado, aged 81 years.

The following is extracted from a local paper:

"Mrs. D. E. Moffett died at the family home northwest of Corning, Tuesday morning, October 20, 1914, aged 77 years, 11

months and 7 days. The funeral services will be held Wednesday afternoon at 2.30 in the Congregational church in Corning, conducted by Rev. J. J. Bayne, and interment will be made in Walnut Grove cemetery.

Mrs. Moffett's maiden name was Hannah Lee Paine. She was the daughter of William W. Paine, and was born November 13, 1836, in Deerfield, Oneida county, N. Y. She moved with her parents to Evansville, Wis., in 1849, and completed her education in the college at Rockford, Ill., in 1858. She was employed in teaching for eight years previous to her marriage, which occurred in 1866 to Dwight E. Moffett, of New Woodstock, N. Y. She continued to teach for eight years longer, after which she moved, in 1874, with her family to the farm home where she died, in this county. She leaves to mourn her loss her husband and their only child, Mrs. Mary Abbey, of Corning; also one sister, Mrs. Margaret Wells, of Colorado Springs, Colo., and one brother, William W. Paine, of Harvey, Ill. The latter was in attendance at the funeral. Mrs. Moffett was one of the earliest settlers in this county, where she was well known and highly respected for her many good qualities. She was a talented woman and reflected credit on the community where she and her family have lived for so many years. In 1853 she united with the Congregational church and throughout the intervening time has lived a beautiful Christian life, full of kindnesses and good deeds."

Child, born at Forest, Livingston Co., Ill.:

Mary Moffett, b. 30 Jan. 1869; m. Fred Abbey; living in Corning, Iowa, 1914.

90. Margaret[8] Paine (William Weeks 58), was born at Marcy, N. Y., 6 Sept. 1838; died at Colorado Springs, Col., 11 Nov. 1917.

She married, 29 Aug. 1866, John Henry Wells, son of Rev. Ashbell Wells, of Fairfield, Iowa; born at Albany, Ind., 25 June 1829; died at Fairfield, Iowa, 28 Apr. 1877. He was a dry goods merchant; a deacon in the Congregational church, and superintendent of the Sunday school many years.

She was graduated from the Rockford Seminary, in 1858, and spent a number of years in teaching afterward. She lived the last years of her life at 507 North Tejon St., Colorado Springs, Col., with her son, F. P. Wells. She was buried at Fairfield, Iowa.

Children, born at Fairfield, Iowa:

Ann Margaret Wells, b. 23 May 1867; d. in infancy.

Frank Hastings Wells, b. 23 Feb. 1871; m.; living in Portland, Oregon.

Frederick Paine Wells, b. 22 May 1874; m.; dentist at Colorado Springs, Col.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

DWIGHT E. MOFFETT 89

HANNAH L. (PAINE) MOFFETT 89

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

MARGARET (PAINE) WELLS 90

91. William Weeks[8] Paine, (William Weeks 58), born at Sandy Creek, N. Y., 18 Feb. 1842; died at Harvey, Illinois, his home, 4 July, 1923. His son states that he was born at Pulaski, N. Y.

He married three times: first, 15 Sept. 1866, Sarah Ann McClelland, born at Sharon, Mercer Co., Pa., 6 May, 1842,' daughter of Thomas and Esther (Wilson) McClelland. He married second, 29 Apr. 1884, Mrs. Charlotte (Mabbott) Ames, born 10 Feb. 1846, at London, Eng., daughter of John, born 17 Nov. 1819, at London, Eng., and Susan (Paterson) Mabbott, born 3 Feb. 1821, at London, Eng., widow of Henry Charles Ames, born 11 Apr. 1829, at Newberg, Ohio; she died 1 Dec. 1910. He married third, 17 Oct. 1911, Mrs. Rose Lauretta (Boggs) Murphy, born 23 Jan. 1858, at Fairfield, Ill., daughter of Robert Lee, born 6 Mar., 1811, at Mullenberg, Ky., and Louisa Jane (Koontz) Boggs, born 13 Oct. 1831, at Miami, Ohio, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth Koontz, and widow of Andrew Murphy, born 7 May, 1855, at New York City; died 3 Dec. 1908.

After completing a course at Evansville University, Wis., he taught school eight years in Livingston Co., Ill., and one year in Montana, and lived one year in California. Afterward he spent about thirty years farming at Forrest, Ill. When nineteen years of age, he united with the Congregational church, and he has been an active member of the church and Sunday school ever since, and for several years was teacher of the men's Bible class. He is interested in the temperance cause, and he "votes for principle rather than for party." He has held the offices of school commissioner and Justice of the Peace for many years. Mrs. Sarah Ann Paine was a teacher for several years before her marriage. Mrs. Rose Lauretta Paine is a "very earnest Christian woman," he writes, "and our union is quite conducive to our mutual welfare and happiness." (Mar. 1912).

His photograph was taken when he was fifty six years of age, and is the latest he has had taken. The photograph of his wife, Charlotte, was taken when she was thirty-eight years of age.

His address for several years and at the time of his death was 15408 Turlington Ave., Harvey, Ill., where Mrs. Paine is living (1927).

Children:

130. Caroline Margaret,[9] b. 3 July 1867, at Forrest, Ill.
131. William Howard. b. 3 May 1870, at Rook's Creek, Livingston Co., Ill.

92. Jonathan Tuthill[8] Payne (Charles Henry 59), born at Southold, N. Y., 20 Nov. 1825; died at Clear Creek, in South Fork Township, Christian Co., Ill., 3 Nov. 1862.

He married first, near Springfield, Ill., 2 Feb. 1851, NANCY JANE HOUSTON, born at Springfield, Ill., 1827; died at Springfield, Mar. 1852; daughter of Samuel Houston, of Springfield, Ill. He married second, 8 Jan. 1855, MRS. CAROLINE DELILAH (FOX) WHITECRAFT, born near Hillsboro, Loudoun Co., Va., 1830, daughter of Dr. Joseph Braden and Amanda Osborne (Leslie) Fox, widow of Abijah Arnett Whitecraft, (who was born in Kentucky, 7 May 1822; married 23 Jan. 1851; died 20 Jan. 1853.) Dr. Fox practiced medicine fifty years.

He was a farmer. In early life he was engaged in whaling for a time. In 1847, he removed from Southold to Illinois. He was a member of the church. He resided at Clear Creek and Springfield, Illinois.

Mrs. Payne's address, care of Mrs. A. B. Carswell, 604 No. Sixth St., Springfield, Ill. (1912). Inquiry returned undelivered 1927.

Children, two youngest born in South Fork Township, Ill.:

MARY LOUISA,[9] b. near Springfield, Ill., 18 Nov. 1855; d. 5 Aug. 1861.

132. CHARLES HENRY, b. 4 Apr. 1858.

ALICE CAROLINE, b. 31 Oct. 1860; m. at Springfield, Ill., 23 Mar. 1893, Jacob Manning Lemen, son of Hiram H. and Mary Virginia Lemen. He was born near Shepherdstown, W. Va., 30 Nov. 1862. He is a farmer. Children: Glenn Tuthill Lemen, b. 1 Dec. 1894; Leslie Lemen, b. 23 Feb. 1897; d. 6 Mar. 1897; Charles Hiram Lemen, b. 28 Mar. 1900; Myron Lemen, b. 11 Feb. 1903. Res. Pawnee, Ill. (1912).

93. HENRY LEWIS[8] PAYNE (Charles Henry 59), born at Southold, N. Y., 28 Dec. 1834; died at Cornersville, Hickory Co., Mo., 6 Aug. 1874.

He married at Springfield, Ill., 6 Apr. 1858, CORNELIA SUSAN SOUTHWICK, born at Sugar Creek, Ill., 10 Jan. 1840, daughter of James Lawrence Southwick; died at Cornersville, 1 Nov., 1906.

He was a farmer. He resided at Springfield, Atlanta, and Watson, Ill., and subsequently at Cornersvivlle, Hickory Co., Mo. Address Holden, Mo., (1912). No replies to inquiries, 1927.

Children, first two born at Buffalo, Ill., last two at Sugar Creek, Ill.:

HANNAH ANNA,[9] b. 9 Mar. 1859; m. at Cornersville, 4 Feb. 1875, John R. Campbell, a farmer. Children: Nancy Caroline Campbell, b. 5 Jan. 1877. William Henry Campbell, b. 2 Apr. 1879. Address, Wheatland, Mo., 1927. No reply to inquiry, 1927.

133. JESSE EDWIN, b. 5 Jan. 1860.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Charlotte (Mabbott) Paine 91

William Weeks Paine 91

Dora E. (King) Payne 95

Baldwin Tuthill Payne 95

CECILIA JANE, b. 2 Nov. 1861; m. 4 Dec. 1886, Silas W. Murnan, b. 30 Jan. 1865, son of John and Nancy Murnan. Child, Alta May Murnan, b. 1 May 1890. Address, Weaubleau, Mo., 1927. No reply to inquiry, 1927.

134. HENRY BIRTWELL, b. 11 Dec. 1864.

94. CHARLES EDWIN[8] PAYNE, (Charles Henry 59), born at Southold, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1836; died at Edinburg, Ill., 26 June 1904.

He married at Edinburg, 28 Dec. 1865, MARY THOMAS WILLIAMS, born at Sugar Creek, Ill., 1 Jan. 1848, daughter of George Washington Williams, a farmer and carpenter, who was born at Columbus, Ohio, 27 Oct. 1824, and died in 1899.

He was a mason and farmer. He removed from Southold to Buffalo, Ill., in Apr. 1858. He enlisted, Aug. 1863, in Co. C., 124th regiment, Illinois Volunteers. His company was assigned to the First Brigade, Third Division, 17th Army Corps. He participated in all the engagements in which his company was required to serve, the whole period under Gen. Grant, from the crossing of the Mississippi River at Grand Gulf to the fall of Vicksburg, which he entered the day of its surrender, July 4, 1864. He endured the hardships and shared the fortunes of his company, and was mustered out of service in the summer of 1865. After his discharge from the army, he purchased a farm near Edinburg, Christian Co., Ill. Inquiry returned undelivered in 1912.

Children, born near Edinburg, Ill.:

GEORGE WILLIAMS,[9] b. 2 Nov. 1866; d. 14 Mar. 1870.

CHARLES THOMAS, b. 12 Dec. 1868; d. 7 Mar. 1870.

DANIEL, b. 19 Dec. 1870; d. 14 Jan. 1872.

HENRY EDWIN, b. 4 Apr. 1872; d. 10 Aug. 1872.

NELLIE, b. 17 Feb. 1874; m. at Edinburg, Ill., 20 Sept. 1899, Robert MacKenzie, a machinist, of Cincinnati, Ohio; four children.

135. GEORGE, b. 8 Nov. 1875.

136. CHARLES EDWIN, JR., b. 25 Aug. 1879.

JESSIE, b. 1 Feb. 1881.

95. BALDWIN TUTHILL[8] PAYNE (Charles Henry 59), born at Southold, 6 Sept. 1841; died at Southold, 8 Mar. 1916.

He married 27 Aug. 1864, DORA EMELINE KING, born at East Marion, Suffolk Co., N. Y., 25 June 1841; died at Southold 31 Aug. 1908; daughter of Dea. Elias Tuthill and Jennette (Tuthill) King, of East Marion, N. Y.

He was a carpenter; and he lived his lifetime in Southold. When the Civil War broke out, he was not yet of age, but the following year, 18 Aug. 1862, three weeks before his twenty-first birthday, he enlisted in Co. H., 127th regiment N. Y. Vols., (Mon-

itors); was in active service in Virginia and South Carolina for about three years until discharged 30 June 1865. Lt. Col. Woodford of his regiment had lived in Cutchogue and had raised a company of soldiers for the regiment; and in Mar. 1865, he had been made Col. of the 103d U. S. C. T. It was at this time that Col. Woodford offered a lieutenancy to Mr. Payne. He declined the offer, however, because of his marriage some months before and the plans then made for his lifework and his own home.

His experiences in life were by no means limited to the trade of his choice. His army life had a broadening effect. A journey to the Pacific coast was a benefit and a pleasure to him. He taught school for a time. He wrote articles on historical subjects for the papers; and he served as editor of the *Southold Traveler* for one or two years, while the editor was in Albany, representing his district in the legislature. Because he was a justice of the peace for years and concerned with certain legal procedures, he came to be known and addressed as "Judge" Payne; and the dignity and reliability that is associated with that title is an indication of the esteem and respect in which he was held. This high regard was shown, also, by his fellow-worshippers in the Methodist church, when they made him trustee and steward for many years. In fact, he was one of the strong men of the town, upright and conscientious, ready to lend a hand to anything for the welfare of the community, of clean speech and habits, and one that made his influence felt always on the side of right and justice. He was genial and cordial in his relations with his fellow men. He was a ready and forceful speaker and fond of anecdote. His qualities of mind and character were such that, with the advantages of classical and professional training, he would have added his name to the list of eminent members of the Bar of Long Island.

The activities of life ceased on Nov. 24, 1913, when his right side was paralysed while he was out in a boat with his grandson, although life itself continued for a couple of years longer. He had told the writer, in Dec. 1911, that all the Paynes died of apoplexy, and he supposed his end would come in that way. He mentioned Phineas, his grandfather, and his son, Hubbard C., and his grandson, Orrin F., as examples.

Mrs. Payne was a person of great strength of character and grace of spirit. She was strongly religious, and gave much time and thought to the needs of the church and those who were in trouble; and she practiced in her "daily walk and conversation" the principles of the religion she loved. Her calm and beautiful personality was recognized and admired by all.

Children:

137. Jessie King,[9] b. at Southold, 25 Feb. 1866.
Clifford Truman, b. 8 Feb. 1872; d. 26 Jan. 1876.
138. Grace Tuthill, b. at Clinton, Conn., 6 Jan. 1875.

96. GEORGE WASHINGTON[8] PAYNE (Silas Woodruff 60), born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 6 Apr. 1826; died at San Francisco, Cal. 3 Feb. 1861.

He married in 1852, DONNA FELICIA RIORICA, of Chile, South America. Mrs. Payne married a second time and had a daughter, Josephine Kearney, born 11 June, 1863, who married 6 Oct. 1881, Michael Norton, of San Francisco.

He removed from Brooklyn to San Francisco in 1849. He held the office of Collector of Customs at the time of his death.

Children, born in San Francisco, Cal.:

139. FRANKLIN WILLIAM,[9] b. 19 Sept. 1852.

140. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 8 Apr. 1854.

MARIA LOUISA, b. 11 Apr. 1856; m. at San Francisco, 30 Mar. 1873, William Parkhurst Davison, b. at Marysville, Cal., 23 Nov. 1854, son of Daniel Chamberlin and Harriet Hogan (Claibourne) Davison. Children: Leimon Frank Davison, b. 5 Jan. 1874. Mattie Felicita Davison, b. Jan. 1876. William Payne Davison, b. 12 Aug. 1880. Mr. Davison is a painter; resided, 1881, 1626 Dupont St., San Francisco.

97. JOSEPH ROGERS[8] PAYNE (Silas Woodruff 60), was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 20 Nov. 1828; died at Amityville, N. Y., 4 Apr. 1861.

He married at Amityville, 4 Nov. 1857, MARY ELIZABETH KETCHUM, born at Amityville, in 1832, daughter of Andrew and Sarah A. Ketchum, of Amityville. She died 20 Mar. 1900.

He was a merchant. He was class leader in the Methodist church for several years.

Child, born at Amityville:

ELLA FRANCES,[9] b. 12 Aug. 1858; m. at Amityville, 5 June 1878, Charles Edward Bennett, b. at Amityville, 6 July 1857, son of James Bennett, of same place. A farmer. Child: Mabel Elizabeth Bennett, b. at Amityville, 19 Aug. 1887. Res. Amityville, 1926.

98. ALBERT[8] PAYNE (Silas Woodruff 60), was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 7 Mar. 1835. He married at Brooklyn, 20 Feb. 1867, PHEBE ANNA PESINGER, born at New York City, 9 May 1844, daughter of George (b. at New York, 28 Nov. 1798; d. at Brooklyn, 3 Nov. 1877) and Phebe Ann Pesinger (b. at New York, 1806; d. at Brooklyn, 10 Sept. 1858.) She died at Sayville.

He was a carpenter and resided at Sayville, Suffolk Co., N. Y., 1880.

Children:

141. THEODORE PESINGER,[9] b. 13 July 1869.

142. ALBERT IRVING, b. 7 Feb. 1872.

99. Theodore[8] Payne (Silas Woodruff 60), born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 29 Apr. 1837; died at Homer, Claiborne Parish, Louisiana, 21 June 1860.

He was a carpenter. A member of the Methodist church. The following obituary notice was published in the *Homer Advocate:* "Died in Homer, on Thursday, 21st. June, inst., of erysipelas, Theodore Payne, aged 23 years. The subject of this notice was a native of the city of Brooklyn, N. Y., and although he had been sojourning among us but a short time as an entire stranger, he had won by his sober, industrious, exemplary and gentlemanly deportment, the good will and confidence of all who came within the range of his acquaintance. Cut off in the bloom and full vigor of manhood, with bright prospects of a life of usefulness and success, and in a strange land, surrounded by strangers, the sympathizing heart cannot fail to be moved with painful emotions at his sad fate and untimely end."

100. Shepherd Higbie[8] Payne (Silas Woodruff 60), was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 Apr. 1842. He married at Amityville, N. Y., 25 Oct. 1863, Deborah Ann Bennett, born at Brooklyn, 30 Oct. 1843, daughter of James Bennett, of Amityville.

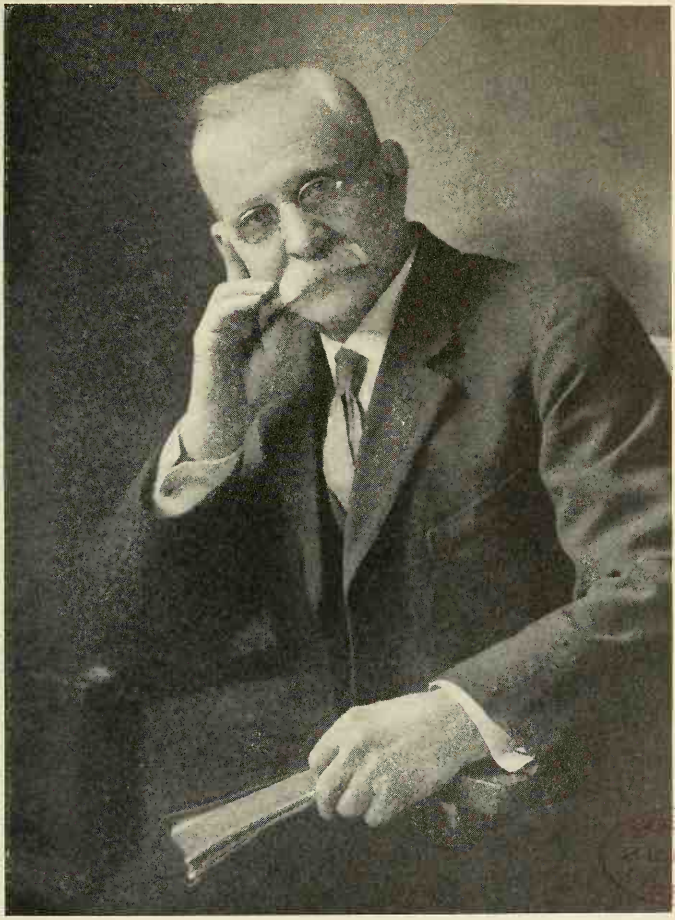
His business was that of freight brokerage, forwarding and shipping, at 29 Peck Slip, New York City. His residence was in Brooklyn (1880). Inquiry of May 1912, returned undelivered.

Children, born at Brooklyn:

143. Clarence Edward,[9] b. 2 Oct. 1865.
Mary Louisa, b. 28 Dec. 1870.

101. Orrin Foster[8] Payne (Hubbard Corwith 62), was born at Southold, N. Y., 20 Nov. 1847; died at Southold, 17 June 1912. He married 20 Oct. 1875, at Springfield, Annie Maria Mace, daughter of Henry Codman and Catherine Ellice (Lloyd) Mace. She was born 3 Dec. 1852, at New York City; was educated in the public schools of that city, and at the Seminary of the Misses Peake, at Hudson, N. Y.

He was a teacher nearly his entire life, leaving his studies at the Southold Academy, when nineteen years old, to accept a position as teacher in one of the public schools of the town at the special request of his friend and pastor, Rev. Epher Whitaker, D. D. He continued teaching in various schools of Suffolk Co., remaining in one school fourteen years. Later he was called to the Vice-Principalship of the Collegiate Institute, at Stewartstown, Pennsylvania, from which place he went to Williamson, West Virginia, to become Principal of the public schools of that place. In 1908, his health began to fail, and he returned to his native home



STON
BLIC
RARY

Elias Havens Payne 102

on Long Island, rejoicing to be again in the familiar environment of his early life. A stroke of paralysis in October, 1911, so crippled him that he was not able thereafter to resume an active life. His funeral, which was largely attended, was held in the historic old church of Southold, (founded in 1640), of which he was a member and Elder for many years. All his family are members of this (Presbyterian) church. Mrs. Payne, although infirm, is living at Southold, (1927).

Child, born at Southold:

144. HENRY MACE,[9] b. 26 Aug. 1878.

102. ELIAS HAVENS[8] PAYNE (Elias Woodruff 63), was born at Shelter Island, N. Y., 5 Nov. 1843; married at Shelter Island, 31 Oct. 1877, KITTIE WOODRUFF CARTWRIGHT, born there, 31 Dec. 1852, daughter of Benjamin Conkling and Hannah Maria (Tuthill) Cartwright. Her father was born at Shelter Island, in 1816, was an elder of the church for many years and trustee for forty years, was town supervisor, and was an enterprising and successful man, son of George and Lucretia (Conkling) Cartwright. He and his wife were highly regarded in the community. She was a descendant of John Conkling.

Mr. Payne's business has been that of a contractor and builder. He received an academic education at Shelter Island. He enlisted in the 81st regiment, N. Y. Volunteers in 1861; participated in several severe battles, the Siege of Yorktown, Fair Oaks, White Oak Swamp, Seven Day's Battle, Swift Creek, Drury's Bluff, Wilderness, and others of minor importance, until he received a gunshot wound in the right hip, 3 June 1864, at Cold Harbor, Va., after which he was promoted to a sergeantcy and discharged honorably in Dec., 1864.

In this year of 1927, he will attain the age of 84 years, and with his wife will celebrate their 60th wedding anniversary. Having a personal acquaintance with them, it is a pleasure to place on record an appreciation of the value their lives have been to the community. Both of them were born and have lived their lives on Shelter Island, only a few miles from Southold where his ancestor Peter 4, settled 270 years ago. When one realizes that he enlisted in the army as a youth of 18 years, and was discharged with a disqualifying wound after three years of service, one will surely testify to his patriotism. When one knows that he was postmaster for 20 years, was town assessor for 13 years, and member of the school board for 18 years, one must credit him with valuable and faithful public service. And when he has been treasurer of the Presbyterian church for 40 years and an elder for 30 years, one rejoices in such an uplifting influence in the community and that such a well-rounded character has been spared for four score years

to his fellow men. And today, interested in the events and developments of recent years, his face alive with intelligence and kind thoughts, he is an example of the rewards of right thinking and right living. He is an outstanding member of our family and one we may all regard with pride as one of our kinsmen. Address, Shelter Island, N. Y. (1927).

Children, born at Shelter Island:

Matt Taylor,[9] b. 17 Dec. 1879; d. 25 Nov. 1888.

145. Kenneth Havens, b. 29 July 1881.

146. Esther Sanford, b. 25 Feb. 1887.

103. William Otis Lee[8] Payne (Elias Woodruff 63), was born at Shelter Island, 30 Jan. 1850; died there 21 May 1915; married at Shelter Island, 13 Feb. 1878, Katherine Dillon Burns, born 27 Aug. 1855, daughter of John and Katherine (Aitken) Burns, of Shelter Island.

He was captain of a steamboat, and was a mariner all his adult life. He and Mrs. Payne have been members of the Presbyterian church. Address of Mrs. Payne, Shelter Island (1927).

Children, born at Shelter Island:

147. Edward Otis,[9] b. 5 May 1879.

Maria Louise, b. 5 Feb. 1881; d. 17 July 1900.

Katherine Aitken, b. 20 Apr. 1884; d. 14 Oct. 1923; m. 8 Feb. 1905, Herbert Winfield Dickerson, a farmer. Add. Shelter Island, 1927. Children, born at Shelter Island; Herbert Otis Dickerson, b. 19 Dec. 1905; Katherine Louise Dickerson, b. 6 Feb. 1908; m. 25 Aug. 1926, William C. Wilcox; Herbert Winfield Dickerson, Jr., b. 8 Oct. 1909; Helen Margaret Dickerson, b. 15 Mar. 1912.

Fannie Margaret, b. 8 Sept. 1887; m. 8 Sept. 1921, Thomas L. Way. She was a teacher at Summit, N. J., in 1912. Address, Johnstown, N. Y. (1927).

Helen Sutton, b. 19 Dec. 1891; m. 17 Aug. 1915, Alonzo R. Learn. She attended the Normal School, Cortland, N. Y., in 1912. Two children: Barbara Payne Learn and Dorothy Jean Learn. Address, Cortland, N. Y. (1927).

Dorothy Baldwin, b. 6 Apr. 1896; m. at Shelter Island, 1 Sept. 1927, Rev. Egbert Pintard Fountain. Address, 501 High St., Port Jefferson, N. Y. (1927).

104. Lewis Gilbert[8] Payne (Joshua 64), was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 July 1841. He married, and was a school teacher, and his address was 864 Quincy St., Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1880. No further information has been obtainable.

Children:

Elizabeth.[9]

Jeannette.

Alice G.

STON
BLIC
RARY

William O. L. Payne 103

105. William Augustus[8] Payne, (David Hazzard 65), born at New York city, 19 Sept. 1821; died at Parma, Mich., 6 Apr. 1868.

He married at Newton, Conn., 25 Dec. 1841, Polly Blackman, born at Newton, Conn., 1 Feb. 1824, daughter of Zerah Blackman, of Newton. She married, second, at Sandy Hook, Conn., 23 Jan. 1871, David Wells, a hatter, who resided at Newton, Sandy Hook and Sharon, Conn., and died before 1880.

Mr. Payne was a mason and builder; an industrious and prudent man. He was ever of a hopeful disposition, looking forward to better days and seasons of greater prosperity. He was an active member of the Methodist church. He took a warm interest in the Civil War, and although unable to participate in it personally, he was active in enlisting and drilling recruits.

He resided at Newton, Birmingham and Dayton, Conn.; Stryker, Ohio, in 1857; Bryan, Ohio, in 1863; Hamden, Conn., 1864; afterward at Jackson and Parma, Mich.

Children:

Emily Theresa,[9] b. at Newton, Conn., 17 Jan. 1843; m. first, Daniel W. Will, by whom one daughter, Hattie Will, b. in Ohio; res. (1880) New Haven, Conn.; she m. second, Franklin Fish, a carman, of New Haven.

George Washington, b. at Derby, Conn., 5 Oct. 1845; d. at Buffalo, N. Y. (?), Sept. 1863 (?).

William Henry, b. at Troy, N. Y., 5 July 1847; d. at Troy, 16 Aug. 1847.

David Hazzard, b. at Williamsburg (Brooklyn), N. Y., 10 May 1852; d. there 22 July 1852.

Martha Washington, b. at Williamsburg, N. Y., 2 Nov. 1853; m. at Amenia, N. Y., 10 Feb. 1874, Albert West Chapman (son of Elijah Chapman), b. at Sharon, Conn., 11 May 1847. Children: Leonard Augustus Chapman, b. 3 Jan. 1876; Grace Theresa Chapman, b. 12 May 1878; Eva Estella Chapman, b. 16 Oct. 1879. Res. 1880, West Cornwall, Conn. Inquiry returned undelivered (1912).

106. Mary Esther[8] Payne (David Hazzard 65), was born at New York City, 28 Feb. 1824; died at Hamden, Conn., 29 Mar. 1889; married, at Easton, Conn., 28 Aug. 1844, James Charles Beardsley, of Hamden, born at Weston, Conn., 13 Aug. 1819; died at Hamden, 2 Jan. 1888. Both were church members and active in religious matters.

Children, born at Hamden:

Charles Tuttle Beardsley, b. 22 Oct. 1846.
Francis Leonard Beardsley, b. 4 Aug. 1848.
Mary Jane Beardsley, b. 2 Sept. 1850.
James Henry Beardsley, b. 6 Dec. 1852; d. 19 Apr. 1868.
Charlotte Elizabeth Beardsley, b. 27 Sept. 1855.

WILLIAM ABBOTT BEARDSLEY, b. 27 Aug. 1859.
FREDERICK CLIFFORD BEARDSLEY, b. 12 Feb. 1862; boot and shoe manufacturer at Hamden, Conn., 1912.

107. JAMES MORRIS[8] PAYNE (David Hazzard 65), was born at New York City, 21 Feb. 1826. He died at Whitneyville, Conn., 10 Sept. 1919. He married at Hamden, Conn., 20 Sept. 1846, CAROLINE IVES, born at North Haven, 8 July 1825; died at Whitneyville, 10 Feb. 1898; daughter of Talcott and Hannah (Todd) Ives, of North Haven, Conn.

He was a manufacturer of augers. He was highly esteemed by his townspeople, and was known as the "Grand Old Man of Whitneyville." He was chorister for more than twenty years; and his long service as deacon in the Congregational church began in 1862, so that he is addressed usually as "Deacon Payne." The regard for him of his neighbors and the people of surrounding towns is shown by his election to represent the town of North Haven in the legislature; and his own conscientiousness is shown by his declining to serve in the state government, as he believed he had not been honorably nominated.

He has contributed hymns and poems for special occasions quite frequently. On the 15th of June, 1886, occurred the Centennial Celebration of the Town of Hamden; and Mr. Payne was requested by the selectmen to write a hymn for the public exercises. A copy follows:—

CENTENNIAL HYMN

Tune "America"

Let every heart rejoice
With instrument and voice
On this glad day.
Tribute of praise we bring
To God our sovereign king;
With thy protecting wing
Defend we pray.

One hundred years have fled,
And numbered with the dead
The true and brave.
Yet, for our common weal,
We'll emulate their zeal,
And to our God appeal,
Our country save.

May Hamden ever be
Worthy of Liberty
Our fathers won;

Let coming history tell
Our parts we acted well;
And may our sons excel
What we have done.

He contributed a hymn for the celebration of the one hundredth anniversary, in 1895, of the organization of the Congregational Church of Whitneyville, Ct., and also an historical poem, a few days later, for the memorial services. His writings appear now and then in the *Whitneyville Tidings,* and, in Jan. 1897, was this miniature character sketch:—

My Motto

Right living, cheerful giving,
Humble prayer everywhere,
Firm and steady, ever ready
To dare and do 'til I get through.

He was treasurer of the church. He preached occasionally when the minister was absent. And when he felt that he could serve no longer as deacon and resigned, the church people expressed their appreciation of him in part in these words:—"We deeply regret that Dea. Payne felt that the time had come for him to lay down the burden of the office he had borne so faithfully for about thirty-five years."

In the number of the same paper for March, 1898, is the following:—

"We have to record this month the passing of another member of our church, Mrs. James M. Payne, ... She had been an invalid for a number of years, but bore her illness with a quiet patience. On the few occasions when she was able to be at church, her face always showed a fragrant gladness. She had been a member of this church for nearly forty-nine years, and she and Dea. Payne had journeyed together through fifty-two years of married life."

The photographs of him and his wife were taken about 1896. He has resided in New York city and Troy, N. Y.; he removed to Hamden in 1848, later to Whitneyville, Conn., where he lived with his daughter, Mrs. Moulton, after 1889.

Children, born at North Haven:

Emma Maria,[9] b. 11 Feb. 1849; d. 13 Oct. 1888; m. at Whitneyville, 24 Oct. 1867, Andrew Henry Smith, b. at Prospect, Conn., 23 Feb. 1840, son of Andrew Smith of Prospect. She was a teacher for two years before marriage. He was also a teacher. In 1864, he removed from Prospect to Mount Carmel. He has been a deacon in the Congregational church. He was a manufacturer of sewing machine needles. He died 11 Apr. 1912. No children.

148. James Warrington, b. 17 July 1855.

Minnie Carrie, b. 31 Mar. 1858; m. at North Haven, 8 Sept. 1880, Harvey Truman Moulton, Jr., b. at Whitneyville, 1 Apr. 1855, d. 2 Apr. 1917, son of Harvey Truman Moulton, of Hamden. He was a graduate of the New Haven Commercial College; engaged in market gardening with his father in 1880. Mrs. Moulton's address, 1370 Whitney Ave., Whitneyville (1927). Two sons, Harold Payne Moulton, b. 10 June 1881; James Irving Moulton, b. 21 Oct. 1889; d. 20 May 1918.

108. Sarah Henrietta[8] Payne (David Hazzard 65) was born at New York city, 15 June 1828; died at Eagle Mills, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1906; married 6 July 1847, Joseph Henry Allen, at Alburgh, Vt., 5 Sept. 1821, son of John Allen, of West Alburgh; died at Eagle Mills.

Mr. Allen was an auger and hoe manufacturer. He was twice elected to the office of supervisor. He enlisted in 1862, during the Civil War, and was commissioned captain in the 169th N. Y. State Vols. He was promoted to the rank of major and subsequently to that of lieutenant colonel. At the expiration of the term of volunteer service, on account of numerous acts of bravery and gallant deeds, he received from President Lincoln a commission in the regular army, which he declined, as he desired to follow a more peaceful occupation. He resided at Eagle Mills, N. Y.

Children, born at Eagle Mills:

Sarah Henrietta Allen, b. 25 Sept. 1852; m. Andrew Mullin of Eagle Mills.

Cornelia May Allen, b. 21 Oct. 1867; m. ——— Link; living at 443 North Fair Oaks Ave., Pasadena, Cal., in 1912.

109. David Henry[8] Payne (David Hazzard 65), was born at New York city, 30 Nov. 1830; died at Troy, N. Y., 10 Oct. 1908. He married at Eagle Mills, N. Y., 2 July 1851, Charlotte Christiana Finckle, born at Eagle Mills, 3 May 1832, daughter of John, born at Eagle Mills, 14 Aug. 1790, where he lived, and died 12 Oct. 1869, a farmer; and Mary Ann (Klickner) Finckle, born at Eagle Mills, 10 May 1808.

He was an auger manufacturer, brass finisher, and mathematical instrument maker. He attained considerable celebrity as a singer. He resided at Hamden, Conn.: Eagle Mills, N. Y.; and lastly in Troy, N. Y. He and his wife were members of the Church of the Disciples. Since his death, his widow has gone to California to live. No children. (1912).

110. Catherine Athalia[8] Payne (David Hazzard 65), was born at Riverhead, N. Y., 9 Oct. 1832; died 19 Oct. 1903; married

Caroline (Ives) Payne 107

James Morris Payne 107

[Helen A. (Wadsworth) Payne 112

Jerome Hamilton Payne 112

at Hamden, Conn., 20 Feb. 1853, JOHN CLINTON HUTCHINGS, born at Tully, Onondaga Co., N. Y., 26 May 1824, son of Thomas Hutchings, of Tully. He died before 1912.

Mr. Hutchings spent the first years of his life on his father's farm at Tully. Then he became a teacher for sixteen years, and for seven of these years, he was principal of a public school in Troy, N. Y. In 1861, he removed from Troy to Tully; in 1863, to Syracuse; in 1865, to Troy; in 1871 to Brooklyn. In the latter years, he published and sold architectural books.

Children:

EMMA ATHALIA HUTCHINGS, b. at Troy, 18 Feb. 1855.
HERBERT LINCOLN HUTCHINGS, b. at Troy, 13 Feb. 1860.
FREDERICK EVERETT HUTCHINGS, b. at Syracuse, 14 Dec. 1864.
JOHN CLINTON HUTCHINGS, b. at Brooklyn, 2 June 1874.
DAVID THOMAS HUTCHINGS, b. at Brooklyn, 5 Apr. 1876.

III. ARMINDA BROWN[8] PAYNE (David Hazzard 65), was born at Riverhead, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1835; died at Troy, Bradford Co., Pa., 15 Mar. 1911; married at Hamden, Conn., 14 Apr. 1864, REV. JOHN HENRY GORDINIER, born at Brunswick, (Eagle Mills), N. Y., 25 Nov. 1835; died at Troy, 15 Mar. 1910, son of John Gordinier.

Mr. Gordinier attended the Academy, Sand Lake, N. Y.; was graduated from the Academy, White Pigeon, Mich.; was licensed to preach by the "Church of Christ," at Vandalia, Mich., 1 Apr. 1860; ordained at Linden, Mo., 17 Mar. 1861. He has resided at Tully and Eagle Mills, N. Y.; Rupert, Vt.; South Butler, N. Y.; Vandalia, Mich., 1879; and Williamsville and Suspension, N. Y.

Children:

NELLIE GORDINIER, b. at Eagle Mills, N. Y., 24 June 1865; m. at Canton, Pa., 17 Oct. 1888, Wallace Theron Newell, who died at Troy, Pa., 13 Dec. 1918, aged 59 years. He had been a traveling salesman and merchant. Two children: Violet Payne Newell, b. 23 Jan. 1897; Charles Wallace Newell, b. 11 Dec. 1903. Address (1927), Mrs. Nellie G. Newell, 705 Cypress St., Elmira, N. Y.

CHARLES HENRY GORDINIER, of whom the following is taken from *Who's Who in America*: "Normal school prin.; b. West Rupert, Vt., 15 Aug. 1867; . . . graduate high school, Troy, Pa., 1885; B.S., Valparaiso (Ind.) Univ., 1892; A.B., 1893; A.M., 1898; PhD., 1908; m. Lottie Irene Stine, of Elizabethville, Pa., 20 July 1910. Son, Charles Stine Gordinier. Teacher public schools, Pa., 1885-89; supt. schools, Middlesboro, Ky., 1892-97; Uniontown, Ky., 1897-99; prin. high school, Troy, Pa., 1900-03; teacher Latin, Shippensburg (Pa.) Normal Sch., 1904-06; dean, Kee Mar Coll., Hagerstown, Md., 1906-08; teacher English, Shippensburg

Normal School, 1908-11; teacher Latin, Millersville (Pa.) Normal Sch., 1911-18, prin., 1918-. Pres. Educators Beneficial Assn., Lancaster, Pa. Mem. Nat. Educ. Assoc., Pa. State Edni. Assn., Sons of Am. Rev. Republican. Mem. Christian (Disciples) Church. Mason (K. T. Shriner), P. of P. Rotary Club. Address Millersville, Pa. (1927)."

HOWARD GORDINIER, b. at Rupert 18 Apr. 1870; d. at Vandalia, 8 Oct. 1878.

112. JEROME HAMILTON[8] PAYNE (David Hazzard 65), was born at Riverhead, N. Y., 27 Sept. 1839. He married twice: first, at Chicopee Falls, 23 May 1863, MRS. HARRIETT AZENITH (TUTTLE) SANDERSON, born at Erie, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1841; died at Springfield, 21 July 1875, daughter of Elias Tuttle, of Hamden, Conn., widow of Chandler Sanderson, who was born at North Haven, Conn., 1842, and died there 3 Feb. 1863, son of David. He married second, at Springfield, 28 Oct. 1880, HELEN AMELIA WADSWORTH, born at Hampton, Conn., 19 Feb. 1853, daughter of Samuel Andrew Wadsworth, who was born at Ellington, Conn., in 1811, and died at New York, 29 Mar. 1869, a spectacle manufacturer.

He enlisted 8 Sept. 1862, in the 24th. Regiment, Connecticut Volunteers, as drummer. His regiment formed a part of General Banks's Expedition in Louisiana, performing duty in various places in that state. He was in the intrenchments before Port Hudson, and was present at its surrender. The regiment returned to Connecticut and was mustered out at Middletown, 30 Sept. 1863. He was a manufacturer of surveyors instruments with W. and L. E. Gurley, of Troy, N. Y. He has been a deacon, for several years, in the Seventh Street Baptist Church in Troy. He has resided at Hamden, Conn., Springfield, and (1912) lives at 514 Fulton St., Troy.

Child, born at Hamden:

149. FREDERICK DAVID,[9] b. 21 July 1866.

113. DAVID HARVEY[8] PAYNE (Augustus 66), was born at Lairdsville, N. Y., 21 May 1834; died at Georgetown, D. C., 20 Jan. 1863; married 9 Sept. 1862, EUNICE AMANDA ASHLEY, born at Lockport, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1840, daughter of Noah Ashley, of Clark's Mills, N. Y. She married second, ROBERT H. BARBER. Resides (1881) at Verona, N. Y.

He enlisted 6 Aug. 1862, in the 57th. Regiment, N. Y. Vols. He was wounded at the battle of Fredericksburg, Va., 10 Dec. 1862, by a bullet breaking one of the bones of the left forearm near the elbow. He died from septic poisoning after an amputation.

Extracts from the *Clinton Courier* of Feb. 5, 1863:

"Last August, he joined the 57th. regiment. A few days before leaving home, he uttered these memorable words: 'Men are needed to defend our country in this hour of trial; if all remain at home, inevitable ruin of our free institutions will ensue. Perhaps I can be spared as easily as any one.'

"He was a man of excellent discernment; his life one in which purity, goodness and truthfulness were illustrated, exhibiting the traits of an attractive and noble character. His quiet simplicity of manner, decision and energy, and the deep sense of justice were eminently worthy of imitation.

"He was influenced by lofty principles of fidelity and devotion to his country. His patriotic impulses and self-immolation were deep and unwavering. His was not a blind, fanatical zeal, promoted by partizan motives, but an enlightened enthusiasm impelled him to devote all his worldly interests to the maintenance of free institutions. In the annals of the beautiful region in which he lived for the period of one generation, his name will be remembered as one who sacrificed all the endearments of home upon the altar of his country."

No children.

114. Horace Augustus[8] Payne (Augustus 66), was born at Lairdsville, N. Y., 23 Sept. 1836; died at Clinton, N. Y., 12 Dec. 1901; married twice, first, at Lairdsville, 14 June 1857, Eliza Jane Wetherby, born at Saratoga Springs, N. Y., 25 May 1837; died at Lairdsville, 21 Jan. 1867; daughter of John Wetherby, who died at Saratoga Springs about 1865. He married, second, at Clinton, 1 Jan. 1874, Anna Melvina Parmelee, born at Clinton, 10 Dec. 1844; died there 29 Sept. 1901, daughter of Curtis S. and Marilla Parmelee, a farmer, who resided at Clinton and later, in 1881, at Cedar Falls, Iowa.

From the *Clinton Courier,* Dec. 18, 1901:

"The death of Horace Augustus Payne occurred at his home, known as the Parmelee homestead on the Paris Hill road. Mr. Payne had been rather feeble for quite a number of years, but nevertheless was able to supervise his farm duties up to Saturday prior to his death, when he complained of pain of a pleuritic nature. This, however, was not considered seriously until Thursday morning, when he began to sink rapidly into a state of unconsciousness and remained so until his death.

"Mr. Payne was the son of Augustus and Miranda (Vail) Payne and was born in the town of Westmorland, Sept. 23, 1836, at the Payne homestead, in what is known as the Salt Point school district, on the road leading from Clinton to Lairdsville. When about 18 or 19 years of age he began teaching in district schools and continued in that vocation for a number of years, teaching in

the Red School House west of Hamilton College, in Lairdsville, and in his own district.

"Mr. Payne's father was a deacon, and his mother a member, of the Baptist Church at Lairdsville for many years. Having received early religious training, it was his delight to be engaged in church work. He made the Bible his constant study and thereby became competent to hold any position in the laity within the church. He held the position of Sunday School Supt. and deacon in the Lairdsville Church for years. In 1868 he joined the Clinton Baptist Church and continued one of its most zealous members to the day of his death. He was a kind and affectionate father and husband, a true friend, a good neighbor, sympathetic in adversity, rejoicing in other's prosperity, exemplary in good works.

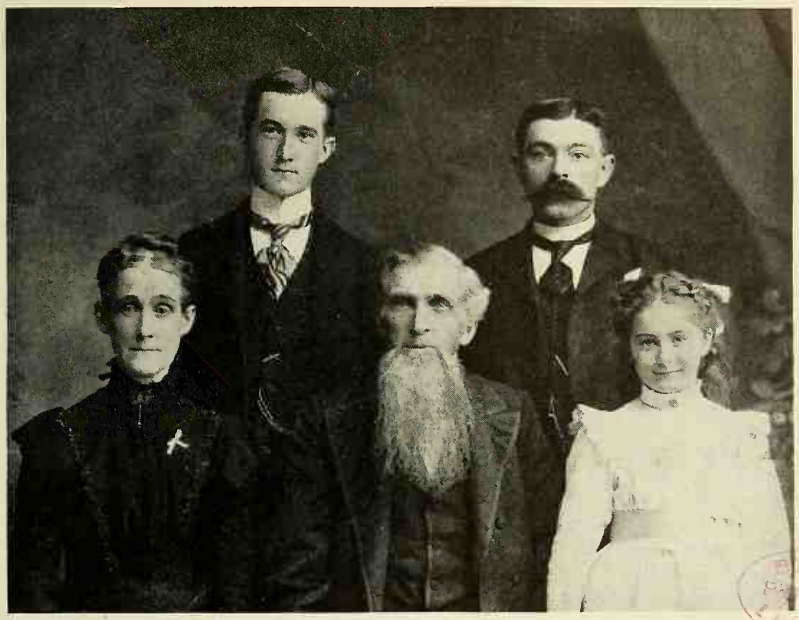
"Mr. Payne was twice married. On June 14, 1857, he married Eliza J. Wetherby, and of this union Charles H. Payne was born. This union continued until Jan. 21, 1867, when Mrs. Payne died. On Jan. 1, 1874, he married Anna M., second daughter of Charles S. and Marilla Parmelee. Of this union there were born a daughter, Alice, who died in 1878, and a son, Geo. W., now a member of the senior class in Hamilton College. This union continued until Sept. 29, 1911, when Mrs. Payne died very suddenly, having suffered a shock of paralysis. Mr. Payne is survived by the two sons named and one brother, George W. Payne of College Hill. A sister, Amelia, (Mrs. George Bolles) died quite a number of years ago, and a brother, David H., died while doing service for his country in the Civil War of 1861."

From the *Clinton Courier* Oct. 2, 1901:

"When Mrs. Payne was about 18 years of age, her parents moved to the adjoining farm, which has since been her home. She was graduated from Houghton Seminary in 1863, and afterward spent several years in teaching. She was possessed of considerable talent as an artist. In 1874, she was married to Mr. Payne, who survives to mourn her loss. In early life, Mrs. Payne united with the Methodist church in Clinton, but for the past twenty years she has attended the Baptist church with her husband. Though of a retiring disposition, her simple life of devotion to her family and conscientious principles has been a living proof of her sweet Christian character."

The ancestry of Anna Melvina (Parmelee) Payne is as follows:

1. John[1] Parmelie, Sr., was one of a company, who sailed from London, 20 May 1639, under the leadership of Rev. Henry Whitfield, mostly farmers from Surrey and Kent; landed at New Haven; and settled at Guilford in September of that year. He married in this country, Hannah. Succeeding generations are believed to be as follows:



BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Horace Augustus 114 and Anna M. (Parmalee) Payne;
Charles Harvey 150 and Lela A. Payne;
George Woodford Payne 151

2. JOHN,[2] m. HANNAH. ———.
3. JOB,[3] m. BETSEE EDWARDS.
4. THOMAS,[4] m. SARAH GOULD.
5. THOMAS,[5] m. ELIZABETH ROOTS.

The preceding five generations had lived in Connecticut, but Thomas moved to Clinton, N. Y., in 1797. He built a house on the road to Paris Hill, just outside of Clinton, and that has remained in the possession of his descendants until recent times, George W. Payne owning it in 1906.

6. CURTIS STILES,[6] m. ANNA STANTON.
7. CURTIS STILES,[7] m. MARILLA STURDEVANT.
8. ANNA MELVINA,[8] m. HORACE AUGUSTUS PAYNE.

The photograph of the family was taken in December, 1900. From left to right:—Mrs. Anna M.; George W.; Horace A.; Charles H.; Lela.

Child by first wife, born at Lairdsville:

150. CHARLES HARVEY,[9] b. 20 Dec. 1863.

Children by second wife, born at Clinton:

ALICE MARILLA, b. 8 Feb. 1875; d. there 2 Apr. 1878.

151. GEORGE WOODFORD, b. 13 June 1879.

115. GEORGE WHITFIELD[8] PAYNE (Augustus 66), was born at Lairdsville, N. Y., 23 July 1839; died there 23 Dec. 1901. He married at Utica, N. Y., 19 June 1860, MELISSA DODGE, born at Oriskany Falls, N. Y., 22 Mar. 1842, daughter of Isaac and Eunice Ann Dodge, of Ontario Centre, Wayne Co., N. Y. Her father died Aug. 1887 and her mother died in May 1902.

He was a farmer. He lived for a year or two at Boonville, N. Y., but for the last twenty years, as earlier in life, he lived at Lairdsville. H. M. Paine states:—"His home farm was north of the President North place, on College Hill, Clinton." His widow lives at Lairdsville still but gets her mail at Clinton. Mr. Payne was a member of the Baptist church in Clinton. Mrs. Payne writes that:—"Mr. Payne was a trustee in our district for several terms."

The *Clinton Courier* of Dec. 25, 1901, contains the following:—

"George W. Payne died at an early hour Monday morning, Dec. 23, at his home on College Hill, after less than a week's illness with pneumonia. His brother, Horace Payne, died of the same disease Dec. 12. The deceased was a native of the town of Westmoreland and had always resided in the vicinity of Lairdsville, where he was well known. Besides his wife he leaves two daughters who married brothers, Charles and George Luther, and two sons, Lemuel, who resided with his father, and Willis J., who is a member of the police force in New York."

Mrs. Payne's address is in care of Willis J. Payne, 5120 Broadway, New York City. (1927).

Children, born at Lairdsville:

ELLA AMELIA,[9] b. 29 Jan. 1863; m. 1 June 1886, Rev. George Wesley Luther, who was graduated from Hamilton College in 1883 and Auburn Theological Seminary in 1886, a Presbyterian clergyman. No children. Son of Stephen, b. Lairdsville, and Elizabeth (Lloyd) Luther, b. at Clinton. Address, Detour, Mich. (1927) She is the daughter of William Lloyd.

ADELAIDE HELLON, b. 26 Aug. 1864; m. 20 Jan. 1884, Rev. Charles Lawson Luther, b. at Clinton, N. Y. Address, care of Willis J. Payne, 5120 Broadway, New York City, (1927).

152. LEMUEL SMITH, b. 13 Feb. 1868.

153. WILLIS JAY, b. 26 Feb. 1871.

116. FRANCES ELIZABETH[8] PAYNE (Samuel 68), was born at Jamesport, N. Y., 11 Feb. 1835; married 6 Jan. 1861, BRADLEY SMITH HORTON, born at East Marion, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1837, son of Henry Horton of Southold. He was a miller and afterward a carpenter. Residence, East Marion, Suffolk Co., N. Y. (1900)

Children:

GEORGE HENRY HORTON, b. 1 Oct. 1863; d. 7 Oct. 1863.
EDWARD EVERETT HORTON, b. 2 June 1865.
BETSY LUCRETIA HORTON, b. 9 Dec. 1868.
CHARLES BRADLEY HORTON, b. 17 Mar. 1870; d. 29 Mar. 1872.
CHARLES PAYNE HORTON, b. 30 May 1872.

117. ANNIE AUGUSTA[8] PAYNE (Samuel 68), was born at Jamesport, N. Y., 24 Oct. 1836; married at Jamesport, 10 Jan. 1866, DAVID WARREN FORDHAM, born at Speonk, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1841; died 28 May 1882, and buried at Speonk; son of Orrin Fordham, of Speonk. He was a carpenter.

Child, born at Riverhead:

EVERETT ORRIN FORDHAM, b. 30 July 1871; m. at Speonk, 14 June 1893, Laura Halsey.

118. CHARLES HARRIS[8] PAYNE (Samuel 68), was born at Jamesport, N. Y., 8 May 1839; married at Jamesport, 13 Nov. 1862, EMILY IRENE SMITH, born at New York, 31 Aug. 1838; died 29 Dec. 1907, daughter of Ira and Eliza (Morrill) Smith, of Brooklyn.

He is a carpenter. He and his wife are members of the Presbyterian church. Residence, Sag Harbor. (1912).

Children, born at Jamesport:

154. GEORGE MORRILL,[9] b. 8 Nov. 1865.

JOSIE IRENE, b. 10 Jan. 1870; m. 18 May 1892, Herman Cleveland, a carpenter. Two children: Emily and Allen Cleveland. Res. Sag Harbor (1912).

Katherine D. (Burns) Payne 103

Frances E. (Payne) Horton 116

Annie A. (Payne) Fordham 117

Susanna C. (Payne) Archibald 68

ELIZABETH GRIFFING, b. 25 June 1872; m. June 1893, Graham Hallock, a mason. She is a member of the Church of the Nazarene. Two children: Charles Fremont Hallock, b. 12 Apr. 1894; Mary Elizabeth Smith Hallock, b. 21 Apr. 1902. Residence Sag Harbor (1927).

119. MARIA WOODHULL[8] PAYNE (Samuel 68), was born at Jamesport, N. Y., 7 Oct. 1845; married at Jamesport, 23 Dec. 1870, HERRICK JAGGER RAYNOR, born at West Hampton, N. Y., 8 Dec. 1838, son of John and Mehetable (Jagger) Raynor, of West Hampton. He is a farmer; and has been a member of the Excise Board of Southampton. Residence, West Hampton, N. Y. (1900). Inquiry not answered (1927).

Child, born at West Hampton:

THURSTON HERRICK RAYNOR, b. 19 Dec. 1874.

120. FERDINAND ROGERS[8] PAYNE (George Hull 69), was born at Rochester, N. Y., 25 Aug. 1851.

He is a shoemaker. Residence, Rochester. (1881). Letters in 1911 and 1912 were not answered.

121. FRANK WILKINS[8] PAYNE (George Hull 69), was born at Rochester, N. Y., 22 Mar. 1857.

He is a hackman. Residence, Rochester. (1881). Inquiry of 1912 was not answered.

NINTH GENERATION

122. GEORGE ALMON[9] PAINE (Jacob Libby 80) was born at North Newry, Me., 20 Oct. 1852; died at Brookline, 2 Feb. 1898. He married at Boston, MARIA COOK, formerly of Halifax, Nova Scotia.

He was a carpenter and coachman.

Inquiry addressed to Mrs. Paine not returned and not answered, 1927.

Children:

MARY J.,[10] m. Prescott Skinner. Address 1912, 10 Edge Hill road, Milton, Mass. 1927, address unknown.

ANNIE T., m. Louis Forbus. Address 1912, 315 Boylston street, Brookline, Mass. 1927 address unknown.

FRANK J.

BESSIE E.

GRACE LOUISE.

CLARA A.

123. MARCENA ALBERTSON[9] PAINE (Jacob Libby 80) was born at Bethel, Me., 27 June 1865. He never married. He is a farmer and engineer. Address 1912, North Newry, Me. Address, 1927, unknown; inquiry not returned and not answered. His name is in North Newry, Oxford Co. Directory, 1923.

124. LUCIEN TWITCHELL[9] PAYNE (John Douglas 81) was born at Newry, Me., 1 May 1852; died at Luther, Mich., 10 Nov. 1903. He married at Newry, 13 Nov. 1873, ANGELIA SARAH BROWN, born at Errol, N. H., 22 Oct. 1856, daughter of Granville and Abbie A. Brown.

His early years were lived in Bethel, Me. In 1883, he moved to Luther, Mich., "which, at that time, was a vast forest, swamp lands, &c." He engaged in carpenter work for four years in the building of the town and then, in 1887, he formed a partnership with S. Buckner in the furniture and undertaking business. About a year later, he bought out his partner and carried on the business alone until 1895, when on account of ill health, he sold his business. He lived then three months in Maine, a year in Lake Odessa, Mich., another year in Grand Rapids, then back to Luther, where he was in the furniture business once more until a few months before his death. His daughter writes: "My father was a firm, set and determined man, a firm believer of 'right,' and always wanted

NATHANIEL EMMONS PAINE 126

everything to go that way. He was respected and liked by every one."

In 1912, Mrs. Paine was living at 207 Prairie Ronde st., Dowagiac: was a member of the Christian Church, a gentle and kind hearted woman, much beloved by those who know her. Her address in 1927 is 15094 Faircrest Ave., Detroit, Mich., with her daughter.

Child:

GRACE FRANCELIA,[10] b. at Bethel, Me., 5 Feb. 1875; m. at Luther, 4 June 1900, to Charles Henry Pike, b. at Livermore, Me., 12 Apr. 1864. In 1912 she was a musician, having taught music, and was a violinist in the church choir; member of Christian Church, and its clerk. He was trustee of the church, and a photographer in the Dowagiac Mfg. Co. His ancestor was in the Boston Tea Party. Two children: Robert Rollin Pike, b. 4 Feb. 1904; and Eula Evelyn Pike, b. 19 Aug. 1908. Their son Robert R. Pike enlisted in the U. S. Navy in 1913, while living at Livermore Falls, Me., and was discharged honorably later. Address 15,094 Faircrest Ave., Detroit, Mich. (1927). Her residence has been in Detroit since 1922.

125. EASTCOTT CHARLES[9] PAINE (Isaac A. 82) was born at Pownal or Biddeford, Me., 15 Aug. 1861; died at the Maine General Hospital, Portland, Me., 30 Dec. 1908. Buried at Bethel, Me.

Unmarried.

125a. JOHN NOYES[9] PAYNE (Cephas Jagger 84) was born at Riverhead, N. Y., 16 Sept. 1860; died there, 30 July 1898. He married.

Child, born at Riverhead:

EMMA,[10] b. 12 Nov. 1888; m. R. L. Beech of Cleveland, Ohio. No one of this name in the Cleveland Directory, 1925.

126. NATHANIEL EMMONS[9] PAINE (Horace Marshfield 86) was born at New Hartford, Oneida Co., N. Y., 14 July 1853; married, first, at Albany, N. Y., HARRIET BANKS GOULD, born at Albany, 10 Dec. 1853; died at West Newton, 8 July 1905; daughter of William and Sarah Margaret (Hartness) Gould, of Albany; married, second, at New York city, 14 Feb. 1907, MARTHA LEE GILMOR, born at Kennett Square, Penn., 9 Oct. 1867; died at Stony Point, N. Y., 21 July 1925; daughter of Rev. John Scott and Catharine (Sloane) Gilmor. June 5, 1879,

Although the birth took place in the home of his grandfather, Dr. John Alsop Paine, who lived in New Hartford for a few years, the home of his parents was then in Albany, where his father was practicing medicine.

He attended schools in Clinton, while living there until 1865, and then in Albany, at the Boys Academy, and later the private school of Professor Lewis Collins. He entered Hamilton College in 1870, and was graduated in 1874 with the A. B. degree; and was given the A. M. degree three years later. From the Albany Medical College, a department of Union University, he was graduated in 1875, an M. D. Desiring further clinical instruction and experience, he went to Hanover, Germany, in Feb. 1876, to study German; and, in June to the great Imperial and Royal Hospital in Vienna, remaining until Apr. 1877. Immediately after returning home to Albany, he became assistant physician, on the first of May, in charge of the male department of the Middletown State Homeopathic Hospital for the Insane, at Middletown, N. Y. The continuous and strenuous character of the work, however, made retirement necessary; and he resigned and left in Sept. 1880.

The next years were spent in travel and efforts to regain his health. On the first of May, 1885, he was appointed to take charge of the reconstruction of the old buildings of the State Reform School, at Westborough, Mass., and their adaptation to hospital purposes; and, in June, 1886; he was appointed Superintendent of the Westborough State Hospital. It was opened for the care of the insane, on December first, 1886. During the next years, he received and cared for two thousand patients. Then, believing the rewards to be greater in a private enterprise he resigned and opened a hospital for nervous and insane patients at Newton, in Feb. 1892. One department was The Newton Nervine and the other The Newton Sanatorium. On the first of Jan. 1910, he retired from active medical work.

He was appointed Lecturer on Mental Diseases in 1887, and Professor in 1895, in Boston University School of Medicine, from which he resigned after thirty eight years, in 1925.

He was appointed by the Governor a State Trustee of the Massachusetts Homeopathic Hospital in Boston, in 1898, and reappointed by succeeding governors for twenty-eight years until declining reappointment in 1926.

He was appointed by the Governor a trustee of the Westborough State Hospital in 1915, and has continued as chairman of the board to the present time.

His appointment as member of the first Consulting Board of Physicians and Surgeons of the Westborough State Hospital was made in 1895, and he continued as secretary until resigning in 1915 to become a trustee of the Hospital.

For many years he has been a member of the Medical Staff and consultant in psychiatry of the Massachusetts Homeopathic Hospital; and also consultant of the Newton Hospital.

By invitation of the trustees of the Norwich State Hospital of

Harriet B. (Gould) Paine 126

Sarah M. (Potter) Paine 127

Emily F. (Paine) Grace 129

Connecticut, he advised the architects about the construction and location of the several buildings, in 1903.

He has been a member for many years of the American Psychiatric Association, commencing in 1887; the American Institute of Homeopathy, 1887; Massachusetts Homeopathic Medical Society; American Medical Association; Massachusetts Medical Society; Massachusetts Psychiatric Society; Fellow of the American College of Physicians. Honorary Member of the Homeopathic Medical Societies of New York, Maine and Connecticut. He has been a contributor of articles to medical journals.

He was a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity in college; is a member of the University Club in Boston; of the Chamber of Commerce in Boston; former member of the Order of Founders and Patriots of America; Society of Mayflower Descendants; also, Chapin Family Association; Fairbanks Association; and Wolcott Family Association. Member of Congregational church.

He is a trustee of the West Newton Savings Bank; was a member of the Volunteer Medical Reserve Corps. Inventor of the Paine Nasal Feeding Tube in 1878.

He prepared and published in 1891, a group picture, for framing, of 176 members of the Association of Medical Superintendents of American Hospitals for the Insane; and, in 1916, a book of portraits, entitled *Members of the American Medico-Psychological Association to the Number of Two Hundred and Eighty.*

Mrs. Harriet (Gould) Paine was born at 42 Eagle street, Albany, N. Y. Her father was a law book publisher and dealer, president of a national bank, deacon in the Congregational church, and one of the leading citizens of Albany. Mrs. Paine attended the Albany Female Academy, was graduated with honors and was president of her class, in 1872. She continued through her life to read much of history, literature and art. She traveled in 1875 and 1876 in Europe with her father and mother; and became visually acquainted with paintings, cathedrals and historical places of which she had read. As the wife of the superintendent of the Westborough Hospital and afterward at West Newton, she was active in entertainments and in bringing cheer to the sick. For several years, she was president of the Women's Aid Association and afterward a trustee of the Newton Hospital; and the newly reconstructed kitchen, for which she raised the funds shortly before her death, was named the Harriet Gould Paine Domestic Science Building by the Trustees after her death; and a bronze tablet bears such an inscription.

She and Dr. Paine were married by the same minister who had baptized them in infancy, who was an intimate friend of her family for many years, Rev. Ray Palmer, author of the hymn, "My faith looks up to thee." She was buried in the Paine family

lot in the Albany Cemetery. A prominent physician of Albany said she was the most perfect woman he had ever known. The minister in West Newton said she was regarded more highly than any other woman in the community.

Address, 1640 Washington st., West Newton, Mass.

Children, born at Westborough, except the last born at Newton:

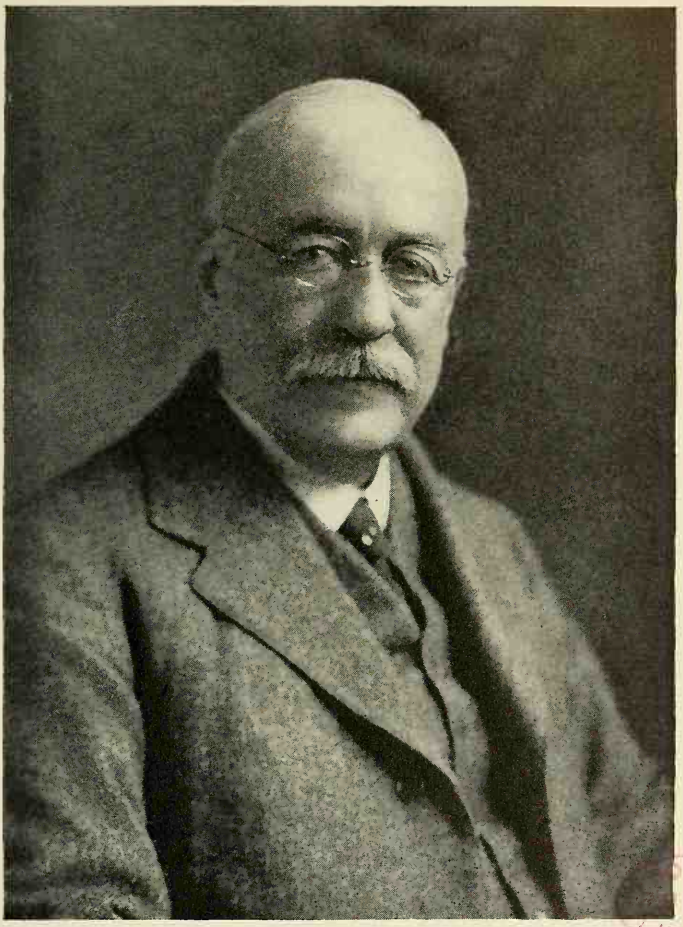
WILLIAM GOULD,[10] b. 10 Nov. 1886; d. the same day.
155. ALICE, b. 17 Nov. 1888.
156. NATHANIEL EMMONS, b. 1 Oct. 1890.
157. MARY, b. 28 July 1892.

127. HOWARD SIMMONS[9] PAINE (Horace Marshfield 86) was born at New Hartford, N. Y., 14 July 1856. He married at Glens Falls, N. Y., 26 Nov. 1890, SARAH MARIA POTTER, born at Glens Falls, 7 Aug. 1862, daughter of Jonathan Warren and Mary Ann (Haviland) Potter, of Glens Falls.

His earliest years were spent in Clinton. After going to Albany, in 1865, he prepared for college in the private school of Lewis Collins. He entered Hamilton College in 1874, took prizes in writing, speaking and the Underwood Prize in chemistry; and was graduated in 1878 with the degree of A. B. In college, he was a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity. The college gave him the degree of A. M. in 1881. He was graduated from the Albany Medical College (Union University), in 1881, with the M. D. degree. After graduating, he attended the surgical clinics of two of the leading surgeons and also eye clinics. "He passed a successful written examination before the first State board of Medical Examiners, and on their recommendation, received (a second time) the degree of Doctor of Medicine from the Regents of the University of the State of New York, and in connection therewith a prize of fifty dollars for superior excellence therein." (1) From 1883 to 1887, he was visiting physician to the Albany Babies Nursery. For ten years, he was medical and surgical assistant to his father at the Albany House of Shelter, and, from 1883 to 1886, was one of the attending physicians at the Albany Open Door Mission and Home for Incurables. In 1881, he was appointed a member of the surgical staff of the Albany Homeopathic Hospital, and subsequently, for three years, had full charge of the surgical department. For two years, he was prosector to the professor of anatomy in the Albany Medical College.

He became a member of the Albany County Medical Society in 1881, of the Homeopathic Medical Society of Northern New York in 1882, and of the Albany County Homeopathic Medical Society in 1890. In 1895, he became a charter member of the Hud-

(1) Dr. H. M. Paine.



STON
BLIC
LIBRARY

HOWARD SIMMONS PAINE 127

son Valley Practitioners Association, previously known as the Glens Falls Medical and Surgical Society.

For a number of years, he was engaged in general surgical work, but during most of his medical life, he has specialized in diseases of the eye, and has been eye surgeon to the Glens Falls Hospital. Following is a tribute in recognition of his hospital services:

"As we bring to a close another year of work for the blind in this vicinity, we are deeply impressed with the splendid assistance which the association has received from Dr. Paine. The merits of this man and the relief which he has given to the suffering, and that without recompense, is inconceivable to any except the directors and officers of the Tri County Association of the Blind. Cataracts have been successfully removed by him, serious eye trouble has been relieved and sometimes cured after long continued care.

About five years ago, Dr. Paine received a degree from the Fellowship of the American College of Surgeons, because of the work which he did for this association. This interest in our work has been cheerfully given by him for more than twelve years and many a home has been made happy because he has been willing to use his skill in restoring sight to those who were unable to meet the expense of an operation.

We are showing our appreciation through the press, that the people may understand what it has meant to have such a man as Dr. Paine in our community.

Mrs. R. W. Sherman." (1)

He has written medical papers on various topics and lectured on the care of the eyes and their treatment. He became a member, in 1923, of the American College of Surgeons, and thereby the letters F. A. C. S. may follow his name. But perhaps his greatest achievement was the discovery of a method by which blindness may be averted in certain eye conditions by what is described in medical books as the "Paine Operation for Removal of a Fully Dislocated Lens." In 1915, he founded and became president of the Glens Falls Optical Co.

In 1882 he began to take parties of tourists about Europe in the summer months, later sometimes around the world, until the "Paine Tours" were prevented by the World War. On account of these annual visits to foreign countries, he became acquainted with several languages; and he also increased his knowledge of eye disorders by attending clinics, especially in Paris and London.

He retired from professional work in 1926, and his address continues to be at 148 Ridge street, Glens Falls, N. Y., as it has been since removing, in 1893, from Albany, but he spends the summer months at his beautiful estate on the northern slope of

(1) Glens Falls *Post-Star*, N. Y., Nov. 5, 1927.

French Mountain, overlooking Lake George; and when cold weather comes, he finds the climate more agreeable at his winter home, 30 N. W. 48th street, Buena Vista, Miami, Florida.

Mrs. Paine graduated from Wellesley College in 1884 with the degree of B. A. She did post graduate work in Munich, Germany, and at Bryn Mawr College, in 1887. At the time of their marriage, Dr. Paine had been conducting his touring parties for several years and, as they increased in numbers and scope, and the planning and correspondence made greater demands upon his time, Mrs. Paine began to assist him, and later did a large part of arranging and conducting the tours with decided success.

Her collegiate preparation and her subsequent years of travel in the great art centers of the world, have made her familiar with their history, and their architecture, sculpture and paintings. For many years she has taken very active part in Woman's Clubs, having held office as President of several Federated Clubs. At one time she was District Superintendent for Northern New York, and was often delegate from New York State to the Biennial Conventions of the General Federation of Woman's Clubs. She has continued actively interested in the church of her parents, the Society of Friends, and the doctor has done much also for the church and Sunday school.

Child, born at Glens Falls:

MARY ANNA CHARLOTTE,[10] b. 28 Aug. 1893; d. 28 Dec. 1893.

128. CLARENCE MANN[9] PAINE (Horace Marshfield 86) was born at Clinton, N. Y., 9 July 1860; married at Atlanta, Ga., 10 June 1896, LOUISE ROOT AVERILL, born at Perrysburg, Ohio, 1 May 1872, daughter of James Perry and Ella (Baird) Averill. James P. Averill was born at Hartford, Conn., and died at Atlanta, 12 Oct. 1905.

He attended Professor Lewis Collins's private school and the Albany High School; entered Hamilton College in 1880, and was graduated an A. B. in 1884; and an A. M. was given in 1887. The degree of M. D. was given him in 1887 by the Albany Medical College. Beginning practice in Albany, he became resident physician at St. Peter's Hospital, the following winter, and in 1888 was appointed assistant surgeon on the staff of the Albany Homeopathic Hospital. Finding the winter weather too severe, he left Albany in Jan. 1889, and went to Atlanta, where he has continued in active practice to the present time. In 1892 he was appointed to membership of the U. S. Board of Pension Examiners, at Atlanta; held it until 1893; was reappointed in June 1897, and was its President for sixteen years. In March, 1893, he was appointed medical examiner for the Atlanta district of the Metropolitan Life Insurance Company, and still holds the position; and in 1913 he was honored

ASTON
UBLIC
LIBRARY

CLARENCE MANN PAINE 128

by the company with a medal after twenty years of faithful service. When the State Board of Homeopathic Medical Examiners was established under the Georgia Medical Law of 1894, Dr. Paine was appointed a member. He has been President of the State Board of Medical Examiners since 1926. He became a member of the Atlanta Medical Club in 1889, has served as president, and has been secretary for many years. He is a member of the Tri State Homeopathic Medical Society, which comprises the states of Alabama, Georgia and Tennessee; and a member also of the Southern Homeopathic Medical Association since 1897. He became a member of the American Institute of Homeopathy in 1890, and senior member since 1915.

In college he was awarded a prize for elocution. He was a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity in college. One summer he traveled through the European countries. He became a member of the Presbyterian Church while in college, and has continued active in church work in Atlanta. He has been an active member since 1894 in the Masonic order; and is an active member in the Knights of Pythias and Improved Order of Red Men.

Address, 395 Piedmont Ave., N. E., Atlanta, Ga. (1927)

Children, born in Atlanta:

DOROTHY AVERILL,[10] b. 9 Feb. 1898; m. 26 June 1924, at Atlanta, Ralph Arlo White, who was then agent in Atlanta of the Babson Statistical Organization; now with the Bell Telephone Co. Address 676 Cresthill Ave., N. E., Atlanta.

LOUISE AVERILL, b. 27 Apr. 1903.

CLARENCE AVERILL, b. 10 June 1907; student in college preparing for the medical profession.

129. EMILY FLORENCE[9] PAINE (Horace Marshfield 86) was born at Clinton, N. Y., 18 Mar. 1865; died at Lagrangeville, N. Y., 5 Feb. 1917.

She was married 1 Nov. 1911, at the home of Miss Clara B. Spence, New York city, by Rev. Henry Sloan Coffin, to John Morgan Howe, M. D., a descendant of John Howe, a pioneer of Marlborough, Mass., as was her grandmother, Phoebe Howe. He died at his home, 48 West 47th street, New York, 13 Nov. 1914. She was married, second, at her home, Lagrangeville, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 5 Sept. 1916, to Ralph Grace, M. D. She had no children.

After attending Albany schools she entered Mt. Holyoke Seminary, afterward a college, and was graduated in 1886. As a child, she had decided to become a teacher, and therefore began her life-work at Miss Dana's school, Morristown, N. J. After a year or two she accepted a place in the well-known school of Miss Spence, in New York city. It was there she gave the best of her life for twenty years. Her subjects were history and the history of art; and it was to increase her efficiency in these studies that she spent

her vacations in the galleries, and in travel to places of special historic interest, in Europe, or in the Harvard or other summer schools. In the preface to his book, "A History of Rome," Professor George Willis Botsford, of Harvard College, stated in 1901, "Miss Emily F. Paine of Miss Spence's school, New York, has helped select the illustrations, and has given me useful notes on Roman art."

In the autumn of 1911 she ended her work as a teacher, and married Dr. Howe, a progressive student and cultured gentleman, and one of the best known and most successful dentists of New York. He had felt some indications of lessened strength at that time, but the symptoms continued to become more serious until his death, three years later. She never recovered from this long strain. She bought a house and some land for herself in the country, at Lagrangeville, and planned to rest and to complete a book on American art, which she had been preparing for several years; but in these hopes she and her friends were disappointed. In the summer of 1916, the suffering of an incurable disease became her constant experience. She could not realize her condition, and she strove to continue her literary work; and in the autumn married Dr. Grace; but her helplessness increased until her death in the February following. Her burial was in the Paine family lot in the Albany cemetery.

She was a person of unusual attractiveness, with high ideals, and with charm and graciousness in her relations with all.

130. Caroline Margaret Paine (William Weeks 91) was born at Forrest, Ill., 3 July 1867; married at Flanagan, Ill., 4 Oct. 1893, Robert Thomas Algeo, born at Rooks Creek township, Livingston Co., Ill., 3 Dec. 1868, second son of Samuel and Fannie Margaret (Algeo) Algeo, both born near Letterkenny, Ire., and married there in 1865; and came from Ireland in 1867 to Rooks Creek township.

Mrs. Algeo taught school for eight years before her marriage. They lived four years in Lake township; then removed to Omaha, Neb., where Mr. Algeo worked at landscape gardening for one year on the Trans-Mississippi Exposition grounds; then they removed to Oregon for nine months, on account of ill-health; back to Omaha for two and a half years. In 1902 they removed to Thompson, Iowa, where he was secretary of King township school board and librarian for two years. In 1910, she and her daughter spent nine months visiting the art galleries of Europe while Mr. Algeo helped care for his father, at Rooks Creek until his death, 26. Nov. Since that time, they have lived in Columbia, Mo., where Mr. Algeo carries on a farm and coal mine, from which he supplies the city with coal, and where Mrs. Algeo and daughter have

BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

William Howard Paine 131 and Family

taken courses at times in the university. Choosing a college town for their home is characteristic of her desire for self improvement and for associations with learned people.

Address, 100 S. Williams St., Columbia, Mo. (1919). No reply to inquiry in 1927.

Child, born at Lake township, Wright Co., Iowa:

MURLA MARGUERITE MCCLELLAND ALGEO, m. Arthur H. Becker, a mechanic. She has been studying medicine. She was teaching in the High School, Little Rock, Ark. (1919)

131. WILLIAM HOWARD[9] PAINE (William Weeks 91) was born at Pontiac, Rook's Creek township, Livingston Co., Ill., 3 May 1870; married there 24 Feb. 1892, CASSIA ALGEO, born there 4 Nov. 1870, daughter of Samuel and Fannie Margaret Algeo, parents also of Robert Thomas Algeo, 130.

"His post office address is Webster City, Iowa. He lives three and a half miles out of the city. He is a well-to-do, much respected, intelligent farmer, who takes a great interest in his unusually bright family of two girls and two boys." (Mrs. Margaret P. Wells, 1911.)

The picture is from a photograph taken in 1912.

Children, born in Rock's Creek, Ill., except the last:

EDNA MAE,[10] b. 30 Sept. 1893; m. 6 Sept. 1917, Lawrence J. Welch. Children: Francis Welch, b. 27 Apr. 1918. Lester Welch, b. 2 Mar. 1921. Mr. Welch is a farmer. Address, Duncombe, Iowa. (1927)

FANNIE PEARL, b. 16 Apr. 1895; m. 20 Feb. 1918, James Mesecher, a farmer. Address, Duncombe, Iowa. (1927) One child: Gerald Mesecher, b. 5 Jan. 1924.

158. MYRON RALPH, b. 5 Jan. 1897.

JOHN HOWARD, b. in Cass township, Hamilton Co., Iowa, 5 Aug. 1909; attending high school. (1927)

132. CHARLES HENRY[9] PAYNE (Jonathan Tuthill 92) was born at Clear Creek, Christian Co., Ill., 4 Apr. 1858. He married at Sicily, Christian Co., 14 Dec. 1882, HELEN ELIZABETH CROWL, born at Sicily, 1864, daughter of Van Basset and Lydia Delilia Crowl.

He is a farmer. His address in 1879 was Pawnee, Sangamon Co., Ill. His address in 1912 was Hooker, Okla. Inquiry sent to Hooker, returned undelivered in 1927.

Children:

159. LESTER JAMES,[10] b. near Sicily, 24 July 1884.

ESTELLA DELILIA, b. near Sicily, 6 Mar. 1891.

FAY CROWL, b. at Pawnee, Ill., 8 Feb. 1898; d. 4 Aug. 1898.

133. Jesse Edwin[9] Payne (Henry Lewis 93) was born at Buffalo, Ill., 5 Jan. 1860: married, first, at Wheatland, Mo., 12 Sept. 1882, Dora J. Niblack, born at Wheatland, 24 Apr. 1866; died 7 Nov. 1885, daughter of William D. and Elizabeth Niblack, of Wheatland. William D. Niblack was born in Kentucky. He married, second, at Gilliam, Mo., 8 Mar. 1888, Mrs. Etta May (McClain) Moore, born in Johnson Co., Ind., 30 Oct. 1868, daughter of Samuel and ——— (Miller) McClain; married 24 Apr. 1883, Thomas Moore, who died 17 Apr. 1885. Samuel McClain was born in Bourbon Co., Ky., 4 Oct. 1838, and lived at Slater, Mo., (1912); her mother was the youngest daughter of John Miller and was born in Marion Co., Ind., 17 May 1842, and died at Slater, Mo., 10 June 1912.

Child by first wife:

Ollie Pearl,[10] b. 8 July 1883; m. 8 July 1901, Sidney Gilmore; d. 24 Sept. 1907. One son, James Earl Gilmore, b. 6 June 1902.

Children by second wife:

Alta Anna, b. at Creighton, Cass Co., Mo., 4 Jan. 1889.

160. Henry Lewis, b. at Garden City, Mo., 19 Sept. 1890.

Milly, b. at Moore, Okla., 19 July 1894.

Cora J., b. at Moore, 17 Dec. 1896.

161. Charles C., b. at Norman, Okla., 2 Sept. 1899.

Jessie Mary, b. at Norman, 10 Oct. 1902.

162. John Edwin, b. at Carnegie, Okla., 26 Jan. 1907.

134. Henry Birtwell[9] Payne (Henry Lewis 93) was born at Sugar Creek, Ill., 11 Dec. 1864. He married at Wheatland, Mo., 18 Dec. 1887, Gussie Varina Boone, daughter of William Waitstill and Harriet Elizabeth (Joplin) Boone, born at Booneville, Cal., 17 Aug. 1864. Her parents came from North Carolina.

He is a farmer. He and all of his family are members of the Methodist Episcopal church, of which he has been trustee, steward and superintendent of the Sunday school. All have musical tastes and proficiency.

Address, Holden, Mo. (1927)

Children, first three born at Creighton, Mo., last three at Holden:

163. William Harrison,[10] b. 18 Feb. 1889.

164. Jesse Ray, b. 15 Apr. 1890.

Goldie Varina, b. 2 July 1894; m. at Holden, 19 Feb. 1914, James Leroy Beck. He is a salesman. Address, 1927, Kansas City, Mo. Children: Bernice Fay Beck, b. 21 July 1915. Veona Ruth Beck, 8 Jan. 1918. Kenneth Ray Beck, b. 3 Mar. 1923.

Hattie Elizabeth, b. 11 Apr. 1897; m. at Kansas City, 2 Mar. 1919, Jesse Clark Strange, b. at Holden, 22 Nov. 1896,

son of John William and Gertrude (Platten) Strange. He is a farmer and stockman. Address, R 5, Holden, Mo. (1927) Children: Varina Gertrude Strange, b. 20 Sept. 1920. Billie Clark Strange, b. 25 Apr. 1925.

ANNIE MAY, b. 16 Mar. 1901; m. at Holden, 13 Jan. 1923, Charles Arthur Shelton, b. at Gary, Colorado, 31 Mar. 1902, son of John Richard and Flora (Nighswander) Shelton. He is a salesman. Address, Kansas, Mo. No children.

NELLIE, b. 5 Sept. 1905; m. at Kansas City, Mo., 11 Dec. 1926, Marvin Malo Tripp, b. at La Porte, Iowa, 14 Jan. 1904, son of Fred and Ina (Oliver) Tripp. He is a mechanic. Address, Holden.

135. GEORGE[9] PAYNE (Charles Edwin 94) was born at Edinburg, Ill., 8 Nov. 1875; married at Cando, No. Dakota, 8 Nov. 1906, ETTA BELLE REED, born at Virden, Macoupin Co., Ill., 20 Oct. 1886, daughter of John C. and Urania J. (Culbertson) Reed.

He is "an engineer, and can do boiler and machine work, mechanical drawing, lay out sheet metal work, do surveying and almost anything else required about a power plant."

His address was Passburg, Alberta, Canada, in 1911; Kipp, Alberta, in 1912; Coalhurst, Alberta, 1913. Inquiry at Coalhurst returned undelivered, 1927.

Children, first two born at Hampden, Ramsey Co., No. Dakota:

ALBERT BALDWIN,[10] b. 3 Aug. 1907; d. 14 Apr. 1908.

THOMAS, b. — Nov. 1908.

JESSIE ELIZABETH, b. at Lethbridge, Alberta, Can., 21 July 1910.

136. CHARLES EDWIN[9] PAYNE (Charles Edwin 94) was born at Edinburg, Ill., 25 Aug. 1879; married.

Baldwin T. Payne writes, Sept. 1911:—"He was in California when I heard from him last; he had married."

137. JESSIE KING[9] PAYNE (Baldwin Tuthill 95) was born at Southold, N. Y., 25 Feb. 1866; married at Southold, 2 Feb. 1886, William I. Hagerman.

Mr. Hagerman was born at Freehold, N. J., 18 Oct. 1851, son of Barnce and ——— (Patterson) Hagerman. His mother was a direct descendant of John Patterson, of Revolutionary War fame, and of General Richmond of the same period, who was awarded by the Congress 10,000 acres of land in Pennsylvania and 10,000 acres in West Virginia, in lieu of pay due him for service in the patriot army. Mr. Hagerman is a direct descendant of Barnce Hagerman, who, with his brother, Adrean, landed in America in 1640, and founded the Hagerman line. He was with the W. & J.

Sloane Co. for twenty-seven years, and was manager of the wholesale and retail departments when he retired, in 1900, to live an outdoor life. He became a farmer and coal merchant. He is now retired. Address, Southold. (1927)

Children, born at Brooklyn, N. Y., except the last born at Southold:

EARL PAYNE[10] HAGERMAN, b. 18 Jan. 1888; m. at Port Chester, 25 Jan. 1913, Mary Isherwood Taylor, who d. 26 July 1916. He m., second, at Lachine, Quebec, Can., 29 Sept. 1920, Betty Sowry. Entered the army in Aug. 1918, refusing a lieutenancy in the Coast Artillery Corps to get across to the fighting. In Nov. he was in England; served with the A. E. F. in France and Germany, and was discharged honorably at Camp Dix, N. J., 26 Sept. 1919. He is a construction engineer, and is now in the engineering department of the Consolidated Gas Co. of New York. He has three children. Address, 9711 77th St., Woodhaven, L. I., N. Y. (1927)

KENNETH PAGE HAGERMAN, b. 3 Nov. 1889; d. 12 Mar. 1891.

CHESTER PATTERSON HAGERMAN, b. 12 Feb. 1892; d. 14 Mar. 1900.

DUDLEY BARNCE HAGERMAN, b. 20 Oct. 1896; m. at Southold, 15 July 1923, Emma Grabenstein of Philadelphia. He is a graduate of Cornell Univ. in 1918, with the B.S. degree. He entered the army, 6 Sept. 1918; commissioned Second Lieut. of Inf., 15 Oct. 1918; honorably discharged, 30 Nov. 1918. He is chief chemist at the plant of Henry Baugh & Sons, Philadelphia. Res. Camden, N. J. (1927)

DORIS ELINOR HAGERMAN, b. 9 Nov. 1898; m. at Southold, 15 July 1920, Emmet Augustus Shrigley. She taught school at Bay View, Southold, and Roslyn. He studied for the ministry but became a certified public accountant. Two children. Address, 994 Singleton Ave., Woodmere, L. I. (1927)

MARGERY RHODES HAGERMAN, b. 17 Sept. 1905; m. at Southold, 2 Oct. 1925, Allen Baker of Peconic, L. I. She taught school before her marriage, at Cutchogue, L. I. He is a carpenter.

138. GRACE TUTHILL[9] PAYNE (Baldwin Tuthill 95) was born at Clinton, Conn., 6 Jan. 1875; married at Southold, 8 June 1898, HALSTEAD RHODES, born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 3 Apr. 1873, son of Charles William (1846-1916) and Jennie Ann (Leach) Rhodes (1846-1926).

She is a graduate of the Southold Academy. She and Mr. Rhodes are members of the Calvary Methodist Episcopal Church.

He is a dealer in investment securities. No children. Their address now and for fifteen years is 4638 Hazel Ave., Philadelphia, Pa. (1927)

Halstead Rhodes 138

Grace T. (Payne) Rhodes 138

Margaret J. (Dillon) Payne 145

Kenneth Havens Payne 145

139. Franklin William[9] Payne (George Washington 96) was born at San Francisco, Cal., 19 Sept. 1852; he married at San Francisco, 31 Oct. 1875, Emma Suanvilla, born at San Francisco, 27 Apr. 1857, daughter of Vincent Suanvilla, of San Francisco, who was born in Spain and his wife born in Chile, South America, and he held the office of keeper of the Government Reservation at Lime Point, Cal.

Mr. Payne was a painter in 1882, and his address was 120 Barnard street, San Francisco. Address unknown in 1912 and since that time.

Children, born at San Francisco:

Franklin William Suanvilla,[10] b. 12 Aug. 1876; died there, 24 Dec. 1876.
William Theodore Suanvilla, b. 9 Nov. 1878.
Anastacia Suanvilla, b. 11 Nov. 1880.

140. George Washington[9] Payne (George Washington 96) was born at San Francisco, Cal., 8 Apr. 1854; married there 25 Mar. 1877, Adelaine Gersin Corneps, born there, 3 July 1856, daughter of Herman, of San Francisco, born at Hanover, Germany, 3 June 1821, and Annie Katharine Corneps, born at Hanover, Germany, 7 Aug. 1829.

He is a tinsmith. His address in 1882 was 1622 Stockton street, San Francisco; no later address has been obtainable.

Children, born at San Francisco:

George Frederick,[10] b. 25 Jan. 1878.
Viola Bertha, b. 28 Nov. 1879.

141. Theodore Pesinger[9] Payne (Albert 98) was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 13 July 1869.

142. Albert Irving[9] Payne (Albert 98) was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 7 Feb. 1872.

143. Clarence Edward[9] Payne (Shepard Higbie 100) was born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 2 Oct. 1865.

144. Henry Mace[9] Payne (Orrin Foster 101) was born at Southold, N. Y., 26 Aug. 1878; married at Harrisburg, Penn., 17 Aug. 1897, Annie Amelia Allis, daughter of William Penn and Amelia R. (Baker) Allis, born at Wilbraham, Mass., 26 July 1863.

In sketching the career of Dr. Payne, one realizes that he is of the true American type, ambitious, energetic, and, in the language of the day, doing intensive study and work as an engineer. Much is unknown of his activities and accomplishments and cannot be included here that would supply the average man with a biography

well worth recording. He was a student at the Southold Academy, Lafayette College, McGill University, Shenandoah Normal College and Arkansas Normal College. He has received the degrees of C. E., Ph. D., and Sc. D. He served for several years as Dean of the School of Mines at West Virginia University, and as Assistant Engineer of the Baltimore and Ohio, and the Norfolk and Western Railroads. He had field experience in Alaska, Yukon Territory, Siberia, Japan, China, Mexico and other foreign countries. He represented Lena Goldfields of London on a Board of Arbitration, and was later retained as Consulting Engineer of the (old) Imperial Russian Government, remaining until the abdication of the Czar. He cooperated with General Churchill in Military Intelligence "G. 2" on Russian affairs. He is a Military Engineer; member of the Society of American Military Engineers; and a member of the Mining and Metallurgical Society of America; Canadian Institute of Mining and Metallurgical Engineers; Coal Mining Institute of America, and Rotary International.

After the war he became Assistant to the President, Bertha-Consumers Coal Company of Pittsburgh, Penn., (three years); General Manager of the Humboldt Mining Company, Ixtlan del Rio, Mexico, (two years); then Consulting Engineer to the American Mining Congress, Washington, D. C., which position he still holds, in addition to that of Geologist to the Gulf, Mobile and Northern Railroad, with office in Laurel, Miss., and does other professional consultation work, primarily in economic geology and industrial engineering.

His books, *Sources of American Coals*, and *Mining the Frozen Gravels of the Arctic*, have been off the press for some years. His latest two, *The Undeveloped Mineral Resources of the South*, and *Natural Resources and National Problems*, are just now ready for the press. The latter is a book on industrial economics.

In 1909, he spent a year abroad as Special Commissioner for the State of West Virginia, investigating mine rescue methods.

Mrs. Payne was a student at Smith Academy, Hatfield, Mass., and is a graduate of Smith College in 1884, with the degree of A. B. Before her marriage, she taught in various private schools and colleges.

Dr. Payne's present address, 1927, is Munsey Building, Washington, D. C.

Child, born at Stewartstown, York Co., Penn.:

165. Helen Mace,[10] b. 16 Aug. 1901.

145. Kenneth Havens[9] Payne (Elias Havens 102) was born at Shelter Island, N. Y., 29 July 1881; married, first, 7 Sept. 1918, Cora Tanner, daughter of Jacob and Minna Tanner, of Hillsdale, N. Y.; died 26 Jan. 1920; married, second, 26 Dec. 1922,

STON
BLIC
LIBRARY

HENRY MACE PAYNE 144

MARGARET JANE (DILLON) SHEAR, born at Moscow, (for a time Leicester), N. Y., 8 Dec. 1892, daughter of Thomas Henry and Anna (Toombs) Dillon and widow of Dr. Harold E. Shear.

He is a master mariner. His education was obtained in the public schools of his home town and at Williston Seminary, Easthampton, Mass. He is a member of the Presbyterian church. During the World War, he was in the naval service for two years, and was a first lieutenant.

Mrs. Payne attended school in Geneseo, and the Mechanics Institute and the West High School of Rochester, N. Y. Later, she graduated from the training school for nurses of the Hahnemann Homeopathic Hospital of Rochester. Address, Shelter Island, N. Y. (1927)

Children, born at Shelter Island:

CONSTANCE,[10] b. 17 Jan. 1920.
KENNETH HAVENS, b. 5 Mar. 1925.

146. ESTHER SANFORD[9] PAYNE (Elias Havens 102) was born at Shelter Island, N. Y., 25 Feb. 1887; married there, 22 Nov. 1911, EBEN OLIVER RAMSDELL, son of Adoniram Judson and Melinda Amanda (Wheeler) Ramsdell, born at Malden, 1 Mar. 1882. His father was born at Lubec, Me., 24 June 1848, and his mother was born at Charlestown, 1 Mar. 1855.

Mr. Ramsdell is president of the Middlesex Amusement Co., operating a chain of theatres; a director of the First National Bank of Malden, a member of the Rotary International, vice-president of the Kernwood Club of Malden and a member of the Masonic and other fraternal orders.

Mrs. Ramsdell was educated in the public schools and at a business college. She and her husband are members of the Centre Methodist Episcopal Church of Malden. They reside at 57 Hawthorne street, Malden, in 1927.

Children, born at Malden:

MARY HAVENS RAMSDELL, b. 25 June 1914.
HELEN PAYNE RAMSDELL, b. 2 Dec. 1916.

147. EDWARD OTIS[9] PAYNE (William Otis 103) was born at Shelter Island, N. Y., 5 May 1879; married at New York City, 18 Oct. 1903, KATHERINE JULIA JACQMEIN, born at Monroe, Orange Co., N. Y., 18 Feb. 1882, daughter of Ludwig Daniel and Susanna (Daerr) Jacqmein, of Monroe.

He is a mate of a steamer. (1912) He and his wife are members of the Presbyterian church and interested in its work. Residence, Shelter Island. (1927)

Children, first two born at Amagansett, N. Y., last three at Shelter Island:

FREDERICK WILLIAM,[10] b. 25 May 1906; d. at Jamaica, N. Y., 4 Aug. 1927. He was a promising young man, learning the electrical business, and was killed instantly by coming in contact with a high tension wire.
EDWARD OTIS, b. 7 Apr. 1908.
DANIEL JACQMEIN, b. 3 Dec. 1910.
MARION LOUISE, b. 24 Sept. 1912.
WILLIAM OTIS, b. 23 Mar. 1915.

148. JAMES WARRINGTON[9] PAYNE (James Morris 107) was born at North Haven, Conn., 17 July 1855; married at Hamden, Conn., 25 Sept. 1876, ALICE GESNER, born at Fair Haven, Conn., 21 Sept. 1854, daughter of William Gesner, of Hamden.

He attended the Collegiate and Commercial Institute at New Haven. He has been a carpenter. He moved from Hamden to Virginia to live in a warmer climate, in 1894. While there, he was helpful in church work; as superintendent of the Sunday school for twelve years, its treasurer, and treasurer of the church for about ten years; and trustee of the church for sixteen years. He was notary public for eight years, giving it up when leaving Virginia. Failing to find the climate warm enough, he went further south in 1910, and settled in Citra, Florida, where he is living, engaged in building and truck raising. He has been chosen tax assessor of the town. He has served eight years as Justice of the Peace. As in Virginia, so here, he has been active as superintendent of the Sunday school and teacher of the Men's Bible class.

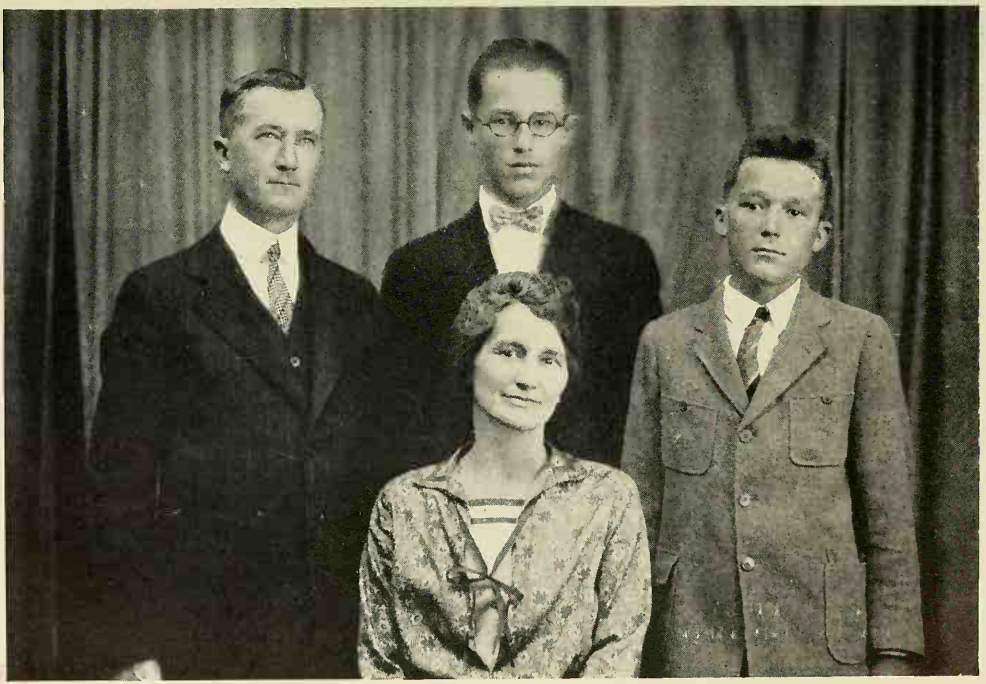
Mrs. Payne attended school at the Fair Haven Seminary, Fair Haven.

Child, born at Hamden, Conn.:

ALICE IVES,[10] b. 29 Dec. 1879; m. 29 Nov. 1899, Charles L. Kidd, of Red Hill, Albemarle Co., Va., a carpenter. She is active in church and community interests. Children: George Morris Kidd, b. 24 Sept. 1900. Charles Edwin Kidd, 25 Mar. 1902. Howard Gesner Kidd, b. 3 Jan. 1904. Walter Francis Kidd, b. 18 Nov. 1905. Beulah Margaret Kidd, b. 5 Mar. 1907. Caroline Lois Kidd, b. 18 Oct. 1913. James Warrington Kidd, b. 10 Aug. 1915. Martha Alice Kidd, b. 25 Oct. 1917. Kenneth Moulton Kidd, b. 3 Nov. 1921. Three other children died in infancy. Address Box 5, R. R. No. 1, North Garden, Va. (1927)

149. FREDERICK DAVID[9] PAYNE (Jerome Hamilton 112) was born at Hamden, Conn., 21 July 1866. No information has been obtained.

150. CHARLES HARVEY[9] PAYNE (Horace Augustus 114) was born at Lairdsville, N. Y., 20 Dec. 1863. He married at Clinton, N. Y., 22 Feb. 1888, IDA MAY CARPENTER, daughter of Charles A.



BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

George Woodford Payne 151 and Family

and Mary Carpenter, of Clinton; she died at Clinton, 24 Feb. 1896. Address, Clark Mills, N. Y. (1927)

Children:

LELA ALICE,[10] b. at Lairdsville, 16 Sept. 1892; m. at Clinton, 1920, John McConnell. Address, Care of Theodore McConnell, R.F.D., Clinton. (1927) Children: Catherine McConnell and George McConnell.

HOWARD WOODFORD, b. at Clinton, 19 Feb. 1896; d. 9 Aug. 1896.

151. GEORGE WOODFORD[9] PAYNE (Horace Augustus 114) was born at Clinton, N. Y., 13 June 1879. He married at Faribault, Minn., 31 Aug. 1911, JESSICA GROTH, born at Faribault, 13 May 1886, daughter of J. P. Frederick and Minnie (Michel) Groth. Minnie (Michel) Groth was born in Germany, 6 Jan. 1860, daughter of Frederick and Louise Michel.

He was graduated from Hamilton College in the class of 1902 with the degree of A. B., and with the honor standing of Phi Beta Kappa. He was a member of the Delta Upsilon fraternity. He has been professor of Latin at Linfield College, (formerly McMinnville College), at McMinnville, Oregon, since 1908. His home address is Dayton, Oregon. (1927).

Mrs. Payne was educated in the public schools of Faribault, McMinnville College, Oregon, and the Baptist Missionary Training School at Chicago.

The photograph of the family was taken in 1927.

Children, born at McMinnville:

WOODFORD HORACE,[10] b. 22 May 1912.

ERNEST PARMELE, b. 7 Nov. 1913.

152. LEMUEL SMITH[9] PAYNE (George Whitfield 115) was born at Lairdsville, N. Y., 13 Feb. 1868. He married at Bouckville, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1888, BERTHA JEAN NEWCOMB, born 18 Jan. 1868; died 26 Sept. 1895; adopted as a child by Miss Newcomb, who became later Mrs. C. G. Markham, of Bouckville, and died Oct. 1912.

Mr. Payne has been a school teacher and is now a farmer. Address, Vernon, R. D., N. Y.

Mrs. Payne was a graduate of a normal school and was a teacher.

Children:

MILDRED ETHEL,[10] b. at Lairdsville, 20 Feb. 1890; m. Charles Hulse. Residence, 8 Fort Charles Place, New York City. (1927)

HAZEL MAE, b. at Clinton, N .Y., 2 Nov. 1891.

HAROLD EARL, b. at Lairdsville, 14 Nov. 1894.

153. WILLIS JAY[9] PAYNE (George Whitfield 115) was born at Lairdsville, N. Y., 26 Feb. 1871. He married at Cleveland, Ohio, 24 June 1896, MAY LOVISA GOAKES, daughter of Alfred Ellington and Mary Acelia (Palmer) Goakes of Cleveland.

He was a policeman in the city of New York, but retired with the rank of Sergeant in 1921, and is now engaged in the garage business at 5120 Broadway. He and his four sons belong to the Masonic order.

Children, born in New York city:

166. GEORGE ALFRED,[10] b. 18 Mar. 1898.
167. LYNNE WILLIS, b. 22 Aug. 1899.
FRANK HOWARD, b. 27 Mar. 1901.
CHARLES EARL, b. 10 Nov. 1903.

154. GEORGE MORRILL[9] PAYNE (Charles Harris 118) was born at Jamesport, N. Y., 8 Nov. 1865. Unmarried.

A carpenter. Address, Sag Harbor, N. Y. (1912) Inquiry not returned and not answered (1927).

TENTH GENERATION

155. ALICE[10] PAINE (Nathaniel Emmons 126) was born at Westborough, 17 Nov. 1888; married at West Newton, 5 June 1915, to CHARLES HENRY PAUL, born at Los Angeles, Cal., 18 June 1890, son of John Ward and Lottie Rowena (Frost) Paul, of Newton. John W.[8] Paul, Henry,[7] Luther,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Samuel,[4] [3], [2], Richard.[1] Lottie R.[9] Frost, Allen Smith,[8] Smith J.,[7] Ariel,[6] David,[5] Josiah,[4] Samuel,[3] [2], Edmund.[1]

She attended the Froebel School and the High School in Newton, and Walnut Hill School, Natick, and was graduated from Wellesley College, an A. B., in 1912. The following year she was a teacher at Brownell Hall, Omaha, Neb. Having shown artistic skill in early life, she practiced sculpture before college days with Mr. and Mrs. Henry Hudson Kitson, of Boston, and afterward she studied at the Boston Art Museum School and the Chicago Art Institute School. And before her marriage she attended lectures in the Law School of Boston University. Since her residence in Seattle, her active nature has found expression, in addition to her household duties, in mask-making for actors, conducting pageants, and for the last three years, in starting and carrying on her School of Rhythm and Dance. She and Mr. Paul are members of the Congregational church.

Mr. Paul was graduated from the Newton High School, and later received the A. B. degree from Yale College in 1912. While there he was active in athletics, and was on the class crew and 'varsity football team. He was a member of Skull and Bones. Afterward he studied law for two years at the Harvard Law School, and was admitted to the bar in 1914, in the State of Washington. He practiced his profession in Seattle as a member of the firm of Flick and Paul until entering the training camp, in August, 1917, at the Presidio, San Francisco. He was commissioned first lieutenant, and went to France in Co. L, 364th Infantry, 91st Division. At the Argonne Forest fight, Oct. 1918, he received many wounds simultaneously from hand grenades at the front, and was sent to the hospital at Bordeaux. He was returned to Camp Devens in this country as a "casual," and was discharged honorably from the army 23 Jan. 1919. He resumed the practice of law at Seattle, was chosen commander of Elmer J. Noble Post No. 1, American Legion, in Oct. 1920; and three months later, in Jan. 1921, became

commander of the consolidated Rainier-Noble Post No. 1, with 4500 members. He was elected a judge of the Superior Court of the State of Washington for the County of King, in Nov. 1924; but he resigned this judicial position in Sept. 1926, to become attorney for the Long-Bell Lumber Co., of Longview, Wash.

Address, Longview, Wash. (1927)

Children, born at Seattle:

CHARLOTTE PAUL, b. 22 May 1916.
JACQUELINE PAUL, b. 15 Sept. 1921.
MARY GOULD PAUL, b. 14 Oct. 1923.

156. NATHANIEL EMMONS[10] PAINE (Nathaniel Emmons 126) was born at Westborough, 1 Oct. 1890; married at East Orange, N. J., 23 Dec. 1926, MARY AMELIA TALCOTT, born at Rockdale, N. Y., 23 Aug. 1894, daughter of William Horace and Eva Maud (Palmer) Talcott, of Cortland. W. H. Talcott was an adopted son of Henry and Maria L. (Morgan) Talcott; and he was born at Wellsburg, N. Y., son of William Horace and Artemisia E. (Brookins) Nims.

He was graduated from the Newton High School in 1909, an honor student; entered Harvard College and finished the course in three years, but received his degree of A. B. with his class, in 1913. In his freshman year, he won the championship of his class in tennis and ranked in the honor list in chemistry. In one of the summer vacations, he went with others of his class, under the direction of the professor of geology, through Western and Pacific states, to observe the actual conditions described in their text books. The two years from 1912 to 1914 were spent in the Harvard School of Business Administration.

Since his business life began, he has been a salesman in the wholesale department of Marshall, Field & Co., Armour & Co., and in 1921, Sears, Roebuck & Co., of Chicago. In 1925, he was in the credit department of the Mechanics & Metals National Bank of New York and, since 1926, with the General Motors Acceptance Corporation of New York.

Twice, he has rendered military service. At the call for troops by President Wilson, in June, 1916, he went with Field Artillery Battery E, Illinois National Guard, which he had joined shortly before, to Springfield, where he enlisted in the Federal army, and, in July, went to Camp Wilson, San Antonio, Texas, for service on the border. These troops were mustered out three months later, in October. His second experience of army life came in 1917, in the early days of the Great War. From May to August, he was preparing for service in the Reserve Officers Training Camp at Fort Myer, Va., where he was commissioned second lieutenant and stationed at Camp Sevier, Greenville, South Carolina; later at Camp

Charles Henry Paul 155

Alice (Paine) Paul 155

Mary A. (Talcott) Paine 156

Nathaniel Emmons Paine 156

Devens in Ayer; Camp McClellan, Ala.; and Fort Sill, Okla.; until 1 Nov. 1918. He was promoted to first lieutenant, Field Artillery, U. S. A., 30 Oct. 1918, with the 34th. Field Artillery. He was honorably discharged 31 Jan. 1919, at Camp Devens. The armistice had come before he was sent over seas.

He has been a member of Congregational and Presbyterian churches and has been active in church and Sunday School work.

His address is Hotel Marlborough, East Orange, N. J. (1927)

157. MARY[10] PAINE (Nathaniel Emmons 126) was born at West Newton, 28 July 1892; married at West Newton, 15 June 1916, Sydney Dakin Chamberlain, born at Springfield, 1 May 1893, son of George Dudley and Ellie Bullock (Dakin) Chamberlain, of Springfield.

She was graduated from the Newton High School in 1911, and from Wellesley College, an A. B., in 1915. In college, the physical examination gave her rank among the highest, and she was interested in athletics. She specialized in music, was in the college choir, and has continued to be a member of church choirs to the present time.

Mr. Chamberlain prepared for college at the Springfield Technical High School; and he received the A. B. degree when graduated from Amherst College in 1914. While a student, he was on the football team, was president of his class the last two years, president of the Christian Association, and president of Student Council. He won prizes in debate; was a member of the Chi Phi fraternity; of Scarab; and was a Sabrina guardian. Immediately after leaving college, he was employed by the Youth's Companion, a long-established weekly paper, and later was made advertising agent and western manager, with an office in Chicago and residence at Riverside, Ill. Nine years afterward, in Aug. 1925, he accepted a position in the Kendall Manufacturing Co., and lived at Slatersville, R. I., until Feb. 1927, when he was attached to the Lewis Manufacturing Co., another one of the mills, at Walpole.

Mr. Chamberlain is a descendant of the widow Christian[1] Chamberlain (c. 1578-1659) who came with her son, Henry and his family, from Hingham, county of Norfolk, England, to Hingham in New England, in the ship *Diligent,* arriving 10 Aug. 1638. His line is as follows: Hon. George Dudley,[10] John Niles,[9] Jonathan,[8] Joseph,[7] Nathaniel,[6] Freedom,[5] Nathaniel,[4] William,[3] Henry,[2] Christian.[1] Freedom[5] Chamberlain married at Pembroke, 5 Apr. 1722, Mary Soule, probably a daughter of Aaron and Mary (Wadsworth) Soule of Duxbury and a descendant of George Soule who was a Mayflower passenger. Joseph[7] Chamberlain married Sarah Bass, a descendant of John Alden and Priscilla (Mullins) and her line runs: Sarah,[6] Lt. Jonathan,[5] Capt. Jona-

than,[4] Dea. Samuel,[3] John,[2] (who married Ruth, daughter of John and Priscilla Alden) and Samuel[1] Bass.

Their address is 110 Plimpton street, Walpole. (1927)

Children, born at Riverside, Ill.:

HARRIET CHAMBERLAIN, b. 3 Apr. 1917.
SYDNEY DAKIN CHAMBERLAIN, b. 10 Dec. 1920.
MARY ELLEN CHAMBERLAIN, b. 4 Feb. 1924.

158. MYRON RALPH[10] PAINE (William Howard 131) was born at Rooks Creek township, Ill., 5 Jan. 1897; married 17 Dec. 1919 LELA WOMELDORFF.

He is a farmer. Both are members of the Methodist church. His grandfather, W. W. Paine, 78, wrote, May 1919, that Myron has lately been discharged from the army in a weakened condition after pneumonia. Address, Webster City, Iowa. (1927)

Child:

DOROTHY,[11] b. 13 Nov. 1923.

159. LESTER JAMES[10] PAYNE (Charles Henry 132) was born at Sicily, Christian Co., Ill., 24 July 1884. He was a salesman, living with his parents at Hooker, Okla., unmarried in 1912.

160. HENRY LEWIS[10] PAYNE (Jesse Edwin 133) was born at Garden City, Mo., 19 Sept. 1890. Information about him in 1927 has not been obtained.

161. CHARLES C.[10] PAYNE (Jesse Edwin 133) was born at Norman, Okla., 2 Sept. 1899. Information about him in 1927 has not been obtained.

162. JOHN EDWIN[10] PAYNE (Jesse Edwin 133) was born at Carnegie Okla., 26 Jan. 1907. No reply has been received relating to him in 1927.

163. WILLIAM HARRISON[10] PAYNE (Henry Birtwell 134) was born at Creighton, Mo., 18 Feb. 1889; married 12 July 1916, GOLDIE ETHEL GASKILL.

He is a mechanical engineer. Address, Kansas City, Mo. (1927)

Child:

SHIRLEY JEAN,[11] b. 2 Oct. 1921.

164. JESSE RAY[10] PAYNE (Henry Birtwell 134) was born at Creighton, Mo., 15 Apr. 1890. He married 17 Oct. 1920, ETTA MAE SHARP.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Sydney Dakin Chamberlain 157

Mary (Paine) Chamberlain 157

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Clarence Averill Paine 128

He is a mechanic and garage proprietor. Address, Strasburg, Mo. (1927)

Child, born at Strasburg:

BIRTWELL MARTIN,[11] b. 28 Mar. 1922.

165. HELEN MACE[10] PAYNE (Henry Mace 144) was born at Stewartstown, York Co., Penn., 16 Aug. 1901; married at Mount Vernon, N. Y., 6 June 1921, GEORGE BENNETT, of Philadelphia.

She studied at the High School of Southold, and was graduated, June 1919, from the Schenley High School of Pittsburgh, Penn. Then she took a business course, and became secretary and stenographer at a branch office of the Metropolitan Life Insurance Co. of Mt. Vernon, N. Y.; later holding a similar position after removal to Philadelphia. Address is in care of Metropolitan Life Insurance Co., 3938 Market street, Philadelphia. (1927)

166. GEORGE ALFRED[10] PAYNE (Willis Jay 153) was born at New York city, 18 Mar. 1898; married at New York city 10 June 1922, AMELIA PATRICIA SPAHR, daughter of Julius and Anna (Probst) Spahr.

He is employed by the New York Times. He volunteered and served in the 22nd Infantry during the World War. The Mt. Washington Presbyterian church is the one he attends. And he is a member of the Masonic order.

Child, born at New York city:

GEORGE JAY,[11] b. 23 Aug. 1924.

167. LYNNE WILLIS[10] PAYNE (Willis Jay 153) was born at New York city, 22 Aug. 1899; married at New York city, 12 Sept. 1923, CLARA HENRIETTA LUESSEN, daughter of Henry F. and Clara Fredericks Luessen.

He is an auto mechanic, and is in business for himself. He volunteered and served in the World War during 1917, 1918 and 1919.

Child, born at New York City:

CLARA MAY,[11] b. 28 Nov. 1924.

ADDENDA

Jemimah, daughter of Alsop Paine 17, married, second, in Mar. 1760, Elihu Stow. She and her sister Deborah Frothingham lived in Middletown, Conn. The letter which her mother wrote to them, 19 Sept. 1765, a copy of which is reproduced in this volume, was preserved in Jemimah's family and the original is now owned by her descendant, Miss Abby A. Bradley of Hingham.

INDEX

ABBEY, Fred, 118.
Mary, 118.
Adams, Mary, 115.
Addington, C. H., 102.
Aitken, Katherine, 126.
Akerly, Lucy Dubois, 18, 32, 49.
Alcock, John, 38.
Aldrich, Samuel, 44.
Thomas, 28.
Alden, Alice 69.
Henry, 69.
Jemima, 69.
John, 68, 69, 159, 160.
Mary, 68, 69.
Priscilla, 159, 160.
Ruth, 160.
Samuel, 69.
Silas, 69.
Thankful, 68, 69.
Thomas, 69.
Algeo, Cassia, 147.
Caroline Margaret, 146.
Fannie Margaret, 146, 147.
Murla Marguerite McClelland, 147.
Robert Thomas, 146, 147.
Samuel, 146, 147.
Allen, Cornelia May, 130.
Elizabeth, 86.
George, 99.
John, 23, 130.
Joseph Henry, 130.
Margaret, 23.
Mary, 99.
Sarah Henrietta, 130.
Allis, Annie Amelia, 151.
Amelia R., 151.
William Penn, 151.
Alsop, Elizabeth, 48.
Jemima, 48.
Joseph, 48, 72.
Ames, Charlotte, 119.
Henry Charles, 119.
Jane, 14.
Joan, 14.
Joanna, 23.
Ruth, 14.
William, 14, 30.
Andrews, Charlotte, 94.
Angier, Almeda Osgood, 97.
Herbert Wheeler, 97.
Archibald, Bernard, 94, 95.
Susanna Conkling, 94.
Arey, Elizabeth, 34.
Armitage, Reuben, 53.
Ashley, Eunice Amanda, 132.
Noah, 132.
Ashton, Arthur, 12.
Atwater, Francis, 32.
Averill, Ella, 144
James Perry, 144.
Louise Root, 144.
Avery, Esther, 45.
William, 45.
Ayer, Mary, 77.

BAILEY, A. E., 98.
Abbie Maybery, 98.
Baird, Ella, 144.
Baker, Allen, 150.
Amelia R., 151.
Margery Rhodes, 150.
Baldwin, Thomas Williams, 40.
Bancroft, Jacob, 80.
Julia, 80.
Banks, Charles Edward, 34.
Nathaniel Prentiss, 132.
Barber, Eunice Amanda, 132.
Joseph, 44.
Mary, 44.
Robert H., 132.
Bardsley, Charles Wareing, 5.
Barnard, Bethiah, 33.
John, 33.
Bass, John, 160.
Jonathan, 159.
Samuel, 160.
Sarah, 159.
Batchelder, Joseph, 115.
Battell, Ebenezer, 51.
Thomas, 28, 29.
Baugh, Henry, 150.
Bayley, Deborah, 55.
Bayne, J. J., 118.
Bean, Addison Saunders, 99.
Amos Gilbert, 79.
Amos P., 79.
Elizabeth, 79.

Bean, Fletcher Ingalls, 79.
Insley Alvaro, 79.
Mary, 99.
Perry, Osman, 79.
Roxanna Willard, 79.
Beardsley, Charles Tuttle, 127.
Charlotte Elizabeth, 127.
Francis Leonard, 127.
Frederick Clifford, 128.
James Charles, 127.
James Henry, 127.
Mary Esther, 127.
Mary Jane, 127.
William Abbott, 128.
Beck, Bernice Fay, 148.
Goldie Varina, 148.
James Leroy, 148.
Kenneth Ray, 148.
Veona Ruth, 148.
Becker, Arthur H., 147.
Murla Marguerite McClelland, 147.
Beebe, Amon, 71.
Esther, 71.
Samuel, 58.
Beech, Emma, 139.
R. L., 139.
Beechum, Mary, 16.
Benjamin, Eva Adelaide, 102.
Bennett, Charles Edward, 123.
Deborah Ann, 124.
Ella Frances, 123.
George, 161.
Helen Mace, 161.
James, 123, 124.
Mabel Elizabeth, 123.
Bigelow, Elizabeth, 86.
Bird, John, 86.
Bishop, Hiram, 100.
Mary A., 100.
Blackinton, Anna, 61.
Othniel, 61.
Blackman, Polly, 127.
Zerah, 127.
Blake, John, 114.
Blodgett, Revena, 99.
Blomfield, Henry, 11, 16, 17, 18, 20.
James, 11.
William, 13.
Bodingham, William, 44.
Boggs, Louisa Jane, 119.
Robert Lee, 119.
Rose Lauretta, 119.
Bolles, Amelia, 134.
George, 134.
Boone, Gussie Varina, 148.
Harriet Elizabeth, 148.
William Waitstill, 148.
Booth, Charles, 71.
Elizabeth, 49.
George Washington, 71.
Hannah, 71.
John, 72.
Laura, 95.
Booth, Mary, 63, 71.
Obadiah, 49.
William, 95.
Botsford, George Willis, 146.
Bowditch, John Bolivar, 92.
John Lay, 92.
Maria Louisa, 92.
Bowles, Amelia, 94.
Charlotte, 94.
George P., 94.
Boyden, John, 44.
Rebecca, 44.
Bradford, William, 86, 99.
Bradley, Abby A., 161.
Mehitable, 89.
William, 58.
Brewster, Humphrey, 7.
Brookins, Artemisia E., 158.
Brown, Abbie A., 138.
Angelia, Sarah, 138.
Anna, 59.
Esther, 75.
Granville, 138.
Henry, 59.
John, 7, 80.
Mary, 52, 59, 61.
Peter, 95.
Phebe, 72.
Phebe Amanda, 95.
Prudence, 80.
Richard, 59.
Sylvanus, 75.
William, 52, 58, 61.
Brownson, John, 86.
Buckner, S———, 138.
Buckingham, Benjamin Lewis, 117.
Charles H., 117.
Elizabeth, 117.
John Radcliff, 117.
Budd, Mehitable, 89.
Bullard, Charles Albert, 82.
Charlie Frederick, 82.
Fitzroy, 82.
Frank Leroy, 82.
Frederick, 82.
Hattie Adelia, 82.
Mary Fletcher, 82.
William, 114.
Burbank, James, 77.
Louisa J., 77.
Burgis, Jane, 72.
Burns, John, 126.
Katherine, 126.
Katherine Dillon, 126.
Burr, Benjamin, 86.
Burrows, Jeremy, 30.
Butler, Richard, 86.
Button, Robert, 31.

CALAMY, Edmund, 30.
Campbell, Douglas, 10, 12.
Hannah Anna, 120.
John R., 120.
Nancy Caroline, 120.

Campbell, William Henry, 120.
Capron, Alice, 69.
Carlyle, Thomas, 108.
Carpenter, Alexander, 86.
Charles A., 154, 155.
David, 73.
Ida May, 154.
Mary, 155.
Carswell, A. B. (Mrs.) 120.
Carter (Carteret) Ann, 52.
Esther, 52.
John, 52.
Cartwright, Benjamin Conkling, 125.
George, 125.
Hannah Maria, 125.
Kittie Woodruff, 125.
Lucretia, 125.
Case, Betsey, 94.
Henry, 31, 49.
J[oseph] Wickham, 32, 36, 49, 57, 58.
Martha, 49.
Samuel, 94.
Chamberlain, Christian, 159.
Ellie Bullock, 159.
Freedom, 159.
George Dudley, 159.
George Walter, 2, 20, 33.
Harriet, 160.
Henry, 159.
John Niles, 159.
Jonathan, 159.
Joseph, 159.
Mary, 159.
Mary Ellen, 160.
Nathaniel, 159.
Sarah, 159.
Sydney Dakin, 159, 160.
William, 159.
Chapin, Samuel, 86.
Chapman, Albert West, 127.
Edmond, 77.
Elijah, 127.
Eva Estella, 127.
Fannie N., 77.
Grace Theresa, 127.
H. O., 77.
Leonard Augustus, 127.
Martha Washington, 127.
Chickering, Henry, 7, 23.
Claflin, Nancy, 80.
Warner, 80.
Claibourne, Harriet Hogan, 123.
Clapp, Jane, 72.
Clark, Daniel, 86.
Clarke, George Kuhn, 69.
Clement, Augustine, 72.
Cleveland, Allen, 136.
Emily, 136.
Herman, 136.
Josie Irene, 136.
Cleves, Esther Brown, 75.
Jedediah, 75.
Cleves, John, 75.
Clinton, George, 64.
Coffin, Henry Sloan, 145.
Colburn, Joseph, 68.
Coleman, Frances, 86.
Johanna, 33.
John, 33.
Collins, Lewis, 140, 142, 144.
Colton, George, 86.
Conkling, Augustus, 74.
Bathsheba, 66.
Benjamin, 56.
John, 56, 125.
Joseph, 52.
Lucretia, 54, 125.
Cook, Henry R., 98.
Maria, 138.
Martha O., 98.
Coolidge, Sibyl, 99.
Cooper, Roger, 48.
Thomas, 32.
Corey, Abraham, 49.
John, 31.
Mary, 49.
Corneps Adelaine Gersin, 151.
Annie Katharine, 151.
Herman, 151.
Corning, Samuel, 115.
Courtney, W. S., 101.
Cowles, John, 86.
Crane, Sophia, 115.
Cromwell, Benjamin, 40.
John, 40.
Mary, 40.
Crook, Benjamin, 63.
Elizabeth, 63.
Samuel, 63.
Crowl, Helen Elizabeth, 147.
Lydia, Delilia, 147.
Van Basset, 147.
Culbertson, Urania J., 149.
Cuningham, Henry J., 116.
Curwin, John, 46.
Matthias, 31, 32.
Curtis, Mary, 43.
——— (Dr.) 104.
Cutter, William Richard, 6.

DAERR, Susanna, 153.
Dains, Abigail, 46, 47.
John, 46, 47.
Dakin, Ellie Bullock, 159.
Dana, ——— (Miss) 145.
Davenport, Abraham, 54.
Ebenezer, 54.
Eliza, 53.
Elizabeth, 54.
James, 52, 53, 54.
John, 53, 54.
Parnel, 53, 54.
Davis, Joseph, 41.
Rebecca, 41.
Davison, Daniel Chamberlain, 123.
Harriet Hogan, 123.

Davison, Leimon Frank, 123.
Maria Louisa, 123.
Mattie Felicita, 123.
William Parkhurst, 123.
William Payne, 123.
Day, Mary, 43.
Ralph, 43.
Susan, 43.
Deming, Amanda, 86.
Devotion, Edward, 43.
Martha, 43, 51.
Mary, 43.
Dickenson, Abraham, 55.
William, 55.
Dickerson, Elizabeth, 22, 23.
Helen Margaret, 126.
Herbert Otis, 126.
Herbert Winfield, 126.
John, 22.
Katherine Aitken, 126.
Katherine Louise, 126.
Mary, 18, 22.
Nathaniel, 22.
Peter, 22, 23.
Philemon, 14, 18, 22, 37.
Thomas, 22.
Didson, Sarah, 40.
Dillon, Anna, 153.
Margaret Jane, 153.
Thomas Henry, 153.
Doane, Ellen, 100.
Dodge, Eunice Ann, 135.
Isaac, 135.
John, 68.
John Paine, 68.
Melissa, 135.
Nancy, 68.
Downs, Edward, 81.
John E., 81.
Mary Elizabeth, 81.
Dudley, Joseph, 29.
Thomas, 29, 30.
Duke, Edward, 7.
Dunton, Reuben, 59, 67.
Ruth, 60, 67.
Samuel, 40.
Sarah, 40.
Dwight, John, 114.
Timothy, 26, 30.

EAMES, James, 77.
Ruth, 77.
Eaton, Cynthia, 81.
Jonathan, 80.
Sally, 80.
William, 51.
Eaves, Betsey Melissa, 82.
William, 82.
Edmonds, Jemima, 60.
Ruth, 60.
Samuel, 60.
Edwards, Adaline Cynthia, 82.
Albert Jonathan, 82.
Anna C., 110.
Edwards, Betsee, 135.
Daniel, 82.
Emma Lorinda, 82.
Isabella Adeline, 82.
Jonathan, 82
Luther Henry, 82.
Rice, 115.
Eliot, John, 26.
Elliott, Calvin M., 99.
Delia J., 99.
Susanna, 99.
Ellis, John, 23.
Richard, 28, 29.
Emmons, Benjamin, 55, 63.
Samuel, 55.
Estes, Isaac, 21.

FAIRBANKS, Susan, 43.
Susanna, 115.
Farrington, Chester Payne, 91.
George William, 91.
Ida Louisa, 91.
John Maston, 91.
Josephine Rogers, 91.
Mary Eliza, 91.
Mary Payne, 91.
Fay, Mary Phillips, 68.
Felt, Joseph Barlow, 18.
Finckle, Charlotte Christiana, 130.
John, 130.
Mary Ann, 130.
Fish, Emily Theresa, 127.
Franklin, 127.
Fisher, Elizabeth, 45.
John, 45.
Mary, 45.
Ruth, 45.
Fiske, John, 6, 16.
Fitch, Deborah Thompson, 90.
George William, 90.
William Thompson, 90.
Flickner, Mary Ann, 130.
Flint, Dolly, 77.
Hepzi, 81.
Ruth H., 77.
Floyd, Nicoll, 65.
Folger, Abiah, 33, 34.
Barsheba, 33.
Bethiah, 33.
Dorcas, 33.
Eleazar, 33, 34.
Experience, 33.
Johanna, 33.
John, 33, 34.
Meribah, 33.
Mary, 33, 34.
M. ———, 33.
Patience, 33.
Peter, 33, 34.
Forbus, Annie T., 138.
Louis, 138.
Fordham, Annie Augusta, 136.
David Warren, 136.
Everett Orrin, 136.

Fordham, Laura, 136.
Orrin, 136.
Foster, Christopher 47.
Hannah, 40.
Ruth, 91.
Fountain, Dorothy Baldwin, 126.
Egbert Pintard, 126.
Fox, Amanda Osborne, 120.
Caroline Delilah, 120.
Joseph Braden, 120.
Frail, Maude Grace, 99.
Walter Elton, 99.
Franklin, Abiah, 33, 34.
Benjamin, 33, 34.
Josiah, 33.
French, Mehitable, 41.
William, 41.
Frost, Allen Smith, 157.
Ariel, 157.
David, 157.
Edmund, 157.
Josiah, 157.
Lottie Rowena, 157.
Samuel, 40, 157.
Smith J., 157.
Frothingham, Deborah, 57, 161.
Ebenezer, 57.
Fuller, David, 51.
Solomon, 67.
Thomas, 30.
Fulton, Daniel, 61.

GARDINER, Deborah, 86.
John, 74.
Garfield, James Abram, 102.
Lucretia Rudolph, 102.
Gaskill, Goldie Ethel, 160.
Gay, John, 115.
Gennings, Ann, 75.
Gesner, Alice, 154.
William, 154.
Gibbs, Meribah, 33.
Gilbert, C. B., 103.
Jonathan, 86.
Gildersleeve, Alathea, 89.
Gillette, Chester, 115.
Emma Sophia, 115.
Sophia, 115.
Gilmor, Catharine, 139.
John Scott, 139.
Martha Lee, 139.
Gilmore, James Earl, 148.
Ollie Pearl, 148.
Sidney, 148.
Glover, Charles, 19, 31, 32, 34, 38, 47, 59.
Elizabeth, 38, 59.
Josiah, 54.
Mary, 35, 38.
Samuel, 46.
Goakes, Alfred Ellington, 156.
Mary Acelia, 156.
May Louisa, 156.
Goldfields, Lena, 152.
Goldsmith, Ralph, 36.
Goodale, Elizabeth, 14.
John, 14.
Goodwin, Ida May, 80.
Ozias, 86.
Gordinier, Arminda Brown, 131.
Charles Henry, 131.
Charles Stine, 131.
Howard, 132.
John, 131.
John Henry, 131.
Lottie Irene, 131.
Nellie, 131.
Gould, Harriet Banks, 139, 140 141.
S. Baring, 11.
Sarah, 135.
Sarah, Margaret, 139.
William, 139.
Grabenstein, Emma, 150.
Grace, Emily Florence, 145, 146.
Ralph, 145, 146.
Graham, Elizabeth, 72.
Grant, Cynthia, 71.
James, 71.
Ulysses Simpson, 103, 107, 121.
Greeley, Horace, 101.
Griffin, Augustus, 35, 58.
Jasper, 46.
John, 47.
Sarah, 47.
Griswold, Eunice, 72.
George, 72.
Groth, Minnie, 155.
J. P. Frederick, 155.
Jessica, 155.
Grover, James, 78.
Mary, 78.
Simon, 36.
Thirza M., 78.
Guild, John, 53.
Gurley, L—— E———, 132.
W———, 132.

HAGEN, Sophia, 112.
Hagerman, Adrean, 149.
Barnce, 149.
Betty, 150.
Chester Patterson, 150.
Doris Elinor, 150.
Dudley Barnce, 150.
Earl Payne, 150.
Emma, 150.
Jessie King, 149.
Kenneth Page, 150.
Margery Rhodes, 150.
Mary Isherwood, 150.
William I., 149.
Hallock, Charles Fremont, 137.
Elizabeth, 70.
Elizabeth Griffing, 137.
Graham, 137.
Mary Elizabeth Smith, 137.
Noah, 70.
Halsey, Cleopatra, 81, 101.

Halsey, Laura, 136.
Moses, 63, 65.
Sarah, 63, 65.
Hancock, John Titus, 100.
Leone Jagger, 100.
Hampden, John, 7.
Harker, John, 33.
Patience, 33.
Harris, Edward Doubleday, 48.
Harsant, Edward, 13.
John, 13.
Katheren, 8, 12, 15.
Katherine, 20.
Thomas, 8, 12, 15.
Hart, Amos, 53.
Hartness, Sarah Margaret, 139.
Hastings, Seth, 83.
Havens, John, 56.
Louisa, 92.
Remington, 92.
Haviland, Mary Ann, 142.
Hawes, Edward, 114, 115.
Sarah, 45.
Hayden, Esther, 71.
Horace, 71.
Hayward, David, 61.
Joanna, 61.
Joseph, 14.
Hazen, Henry Allen, 40.
Heath, William, 69.
Hedges, Mary, 70.
Matthew, 70.
Hempstead, Joshua, 52, 56.
Robert, 62.
Henry, Ruth, 68.
Herbert, John, 36.
Higbie, Joseph, 90.
Mary, 90.
Shepard, 90.
Hildreth, Ann, 75.
Ferdinand, 75.
Hannah Rackett, 75.
John, 75.
Hoadly, Charles J., 19.
Holland, Joseph, 72.
Hopkins, John, 86.
Horner, J. Richey, 109.
Horr, Calvin, 96.
Calvin Chickering, 96.
Daniel Paine, 77, 96.
Granville C., 96.
Harriet Ann, 96.
Harriet Emma, 96.
Lucretia Banks, 96.
Mary Louisa, 96.
Rensselaer Gram, 96.
Horton, Abigail, 83.
Barnabas, 19, 31, 32, 34.
Betsy Lucretia, 136.
Bradley Smith, 136.
Charles Bradley, 136.
Charles Payne, 136.
Edward Everett, 136.
Frances Elizabeth, 136.
Horton, George Henry, 136.
Henry, 136.
Mehitable, 89.
Nancy, 91.
Hotten, John Camden, 13.
Houston, Nancy Jane, 120.
Samuel, 120.
Howe, Elizabeth, 69.
Emily Florence, 145.
John, 102, 115, 145.
John Morgan, 145, 146.
Phebe, 102, 145.
Seth, 102.
Susanna, 116.
Howell, Abraham, 47.
Howes, Mary, 11.
Hubbard, Nathaniel, 43.
Hulse, Charles, 155.
Mildred Ethel, 155.
Hunting, Ebenezer, 45.
Elizabeth, 27, 45.
Esther, 45.
Hester, 45.
John, 45, 114.
Jonathan, 45, 91.
Margaret, 45.
Mary, 45.
Nathaniel, 45.
Rebecca, 45.
Robert, 45.
Ruth, 45.
Samuel, 45.
Sarah, 45.
Stephen, 45.
Susan, 45.
Teunis D[imon] 45.
Thomas, 45.
William, 45.
Hutchings, Catherine Athalia, 130.
David Thomas, 131.
Emma Athalia, 131.
Frederick Everett, 131.
Herbert Lincoln, 131.
John Clinton, 131.
Thomas, 131.
Hutchinson, Bell P., 80.
Deborah, 62.
Richard, 22.
Thomas, 62.
W. H., 80.
W. H., (Mrs.) 99.
Hyde, Julia Jane, 88.
Thomas, 88.
William, 72, 88.

IVES, Caroline, 128.
Hannah, 128.
Talcott, 128.

JACQMEIN, Ludwig Daniel, 153.
Katherine Julia, 153.
Susanna, 153.
Jagger, Abigail, 81, 101.
Cleopatra, 81, 101.

Jagger, Jonathan, 81, 101.
Mehitable, 137.
Jarred, Mary, 14.
Johnson, Anna, 53.
James D., 91.
John, 11.
Lois, 71.
Maria, Adelia, 91.
Mary, 11.
Joplin, Harriet Elizabeth, 148.
Jordan, Susanna, 86.
Joslin, Thomas, 115.
Jenkins, F. ———, 10.
Jewell, F———, 52.
Jones, Geoffrey, 36, 37, 38.
Elizabeth, 38.
Judd, A. ———, F. ———, 85.
Elnathan, 84, 85.
Gerritt, Parmelee, 85.

KEARNEY, Donna Felicia, 123.
Josephine, 123.
Kellogg, Amanda, 83, 86.
Catharine, 83.
George, 83.
Jacob, 83.
Joseph, 83.
Josiah Steele, 86.
Samuel, 83.
Kendall, Sarah, 40.
Ketchum, Andrew, 123.
Elbert, 90.
Emma, 90.
Israel, 90.
Joshua, 90.
Mary Elizabeth, 123.
Sarah A., 123.
Sarah Rebecca, 90.
Kidd, Alice Ives, 154
Beulah Margaret, 154.
Caroline Lois, 154.
Charles Edwin, 154.
Charles L., 154.
George Morris, 154.
Howard Gesner, 154.
James Warrington, 154
Kenneth, Moulton, 154.
Martha Alice, 154.
Walter Francis, 154.
Kidder, John, 40.
Kilgore, Irene, 98.
Mary Dennet, 98.
Moses H., 98.
Sibyl Gibbs, 98.
King, Benjamin, 70.
Dora Emeline, 121.
Elias Tuthill, 121.
Elizabeth, 70.
Jennette, 121.
John, 58.
Samuel, 58.
Thomas, 115.
Kingsbury, Eleazer, 67.
John, 46, 47, 52.
Kirtland Sarah, 72.
Kitson, Henry Hudson, 157.
Kittredge, Abigail, 41.
Knowlton, William, 115.
Koontz, Elizabeth, 119.
Jacob, 119.
Louisa Jane, 119.

LAGRANGE, Elizabeth, 95.
Reuben, 95.
Lamson, Mary, 41.
Sarah, 41.
William, 41.
Lapham, William Berry, 78, 79, 98.
Leach, Jennie Ann, 150.
Learn, Alonzo R., 126.
Barbara Payne, 126.
Dorothy Jean, 126.
Helen Sutton, 126.
Lee, Hannah, 87, 88.
Matthew, 87.
Thomas, 72.
Lemen, Alice Caroline, 120.
Charles Hiram, 120.
Glenn, Tuthill, 120.
Hiram H., 120.
Jacob Manning, 120.
Leslie, 120.
Mary Virginia, 120.
Myron, 120.
Leslie, Amanda Osborne, 120.
Lester, Thomas S., 65.
Lewis, Joshua, 68.
Leyntor, James, 55.
Libby, Rachel, 79.
Reuben, 79.
Lincoln, Abraham, 87, 130.
Link, Cornelia May, 130.
Lloyd, Catherine Ellice, 124.
Elizabeth, 136.
William, 136.
Lovelace, Francis, 39.
Thomas, 38.
Loveland, Jesse, 71.
Lucretia, 71.
Lydia, 81.
Ludden, James, 80.
Polly, 80.
Luessen, Clara Fredericks, 161.
Clara Henrietta, 161.
Henry F., 161.
Lumber, Eleonai (Eliony) 114.
Lupton, James, 55.
Josiah, 70.
Luther, Adelaide Hellon, 136.
Charles Lawson, 135, 136.
Elizabeth, 136.
Ella Amelia, 136.
George Wesley, 135, 136.
Stephen, 136.
Lyon, Esther, 69.
Josiah, 69.
Mary, 111, 112, 113.
Sarah, 69.

MABBOTT, Charlotte, 119.
John, 119.
Susan, 119.
Mace, Annie Maria, 124.
Catherine Ellice, 124.
Henry Codman, 124.
MacKenzie, Nellie, 121.
Robert, 121.
MacLaren, Ian, 112.
Maier, George A., 73.
Mann, Charlotte, 102, 103, 110, 111.
Horace, 110.
Moses, 102, 114.
Phebe, 102.
Salmon, 102.
Samuel, 102, 110.
Theodore, 102.
Thomas, 102.
William, 102.
Mapes, Samuel, 55.
Thomas, 58.
Markham, C. G. (Mrs.) 155.
Marshfield, Thomas, 86.
Mason, Noah, 64.
Mather, Frederic Gregory, 56, 63, 72.
Maybery, Abigail Allen, 80.
Albert B., 80.
Andrew B., 80.
Bell P., 80.
Ida May, 80.
Jennie M., 80.
Nellie, 80.
Rachel R., 79, 80, 98.
Thomas L., 80.
Thomas Neal, 80.
Mayhew, Matthias, 49.
Thomas, 34.
McClain, Etta May, 148.
Samuel, 148.
McClelland, Esther, 119.
Sarah Ann, 119.
Thomas, 119.
McConnell, Catherine, 155.
George, 155.
John, 155.
Lena Alice, 155.
Theodore, 155.
McCormick, Elizabeth, 117.
James, 111.
Merrill, Nathaniel, 86.
Mesecher, Gerald, 147.
Fannie Pearl, 147.
James, 147.
Metcalf, Michael, 23, 51.
Thomas, 28, 29.
Michel, Frederick, 155.
Louise, 155.
Minnie, 155.
Middlebrook, Eunice Catharine, 93.
Miller, John, 148.
———, (Judge) 102.
———, 148.
Mills, Anna, 61.
Mills, Philip, 67.
Ruth, 67.
Miner, Daniel 56.
Martin, 56.
Moffett, Dwight E., 117, 118.
Hannah Lee, 117.
Mary, 118.
William, 117.
Morant, Philip, 11.
Morgan, Maria L., 158.
Moore, Abigail, 56.
Ann, 56.
Benjamin, 56.
Charles Benjamin, 18, 31, 58.
Etta May, 148.
Golden, 40.
Jane, 56.
Martha, 31, 56.
Mary, 47.
Nathaniel, 53.
Phebe, 56.
Thomas, 31.
Thomas, 31, 36, 47, 56, 72, 148.
Morrell, Eliza, 136.
Morrill, Mary, 33.
Morse, Betsey Gilbert, 78.
John, 71.
Joseph, 115.
Lois, 71.
Margaret, 23.
Paul, 78, 79.
Samuel, 60.
Moulton, Harold Payne, 130.
Harvey Truman, 130.
James Irving, 130.
Minnie Carrie, 129, 130.
Mulford, Benjamin K., 58.
Elisha, 35.
Mullin, Andrew, 130.
Sarah Henrietta, 130.
Mullins, Priscilla, 159.
Murnan, Alta May, 121.
Cecilia Jane, 121.
John, 121.
Nancy, 121.
Silas W., 121.
Murphy, Andrew, 119.
Rose Lauretta, 119.

NEAL, Ann, 67.
Ann, 67, 79.
Anna, 68.
Ruth, 67, 98.
Thomas, 67.
Newberry, Thomas, 86.
Newcomb, Bertha Jean, 155.
Francis, 114.
———, (Miss) 155.
Newell, Charles Wallace, 131.
Elizabeth, 97.
Joseph, 70.
Nellie, 131.
Violet Payne, 131.
Wallace Theron, 131.

Newton, Emma Sophia, 115.
George Johnson, 115.
Niblack, Dora J., 148.
Elizabeth, 148.
William D., 148.
Nichols, Matthias, 38.
Nighswander, Flora, 149.
Nims, Artemisia E., 158.
William Horace, 158.
Noble, Elmer J., 157.
Norton, Josephine, 123.
Michael, 123.
Noyes, Emma, 100.

OLIVER, Ina, 149.
Onion, Joseph, 61.
Overton, Abigail, 83.
Alathea, 89.

PADDOCK, Charles Eaton, 83.
Cordelia Ann, 83.
Joseph, 83.
Silas, 83.
Paine (see Payne).
Palmer, Eva Maud, 158.
Mary Acelia, 156.
Ray, 141.
Parker, Peter, 44.
Parmelee, Anna, 135.
Anna Melvina, 133, 134.
Betsee, 135.
Charles S., 134.
Curtis Stiles, 133, 135.
Elizabeth, 135.
Hannah, 134, 135.
Job, 135.
John, 134, 135.
Marilla, 133, 134, 135.
Sarah, 135.
Thomas, 135.
Patten, Abigail, 41.
Elizabeth, 41.
Hannah, 40, 41.
Kendall, 41.
Mary, 40, 41.
Mehitable, 41.
Nathaniel, 41.
Rebecca, 27, 41.
Sarah, 40, 41.
Susanna, 41.
Thomas, 27, 40.
William, 40, 41.
Paterson, Susan, 119.
Patterson, John, 149.
———, 149.
Paul, Alice, 157.
Charlotte, 158.
Charles Henry, 157.
Ebenezer, 157.
Henry, 157.
Jacqueline, 158.
John Ward, 157.
Lottie Rowena, 157.
Luther, 157.
Paul, Mary Gould, 158.
Richard, 157.
Samuel, 157.
PAYNE, PAINE.
Aaron, 61, 69, 80, 81.
Abbie Maybery, 98.
Abbie Simonds, 97.
Abigail,, 46, 47, 66, 81, 83.
Abigail Allen, 80.
Adaline Cynthia, 82.
Adelaide Hellon, 136.
Adelaine Gersin, 151.
Albert, 90, 123, 151.
Albert Baldwin, 149.
Albert Irving, 123, 151.
Albert Ware, 6.
Alfonso, 78, 97.
Alice, 97, 142, 154, 157.
Alice Caroline, 120.
Alice G., 126.
Alice Ives, 154.
Alice Marilla, 135.
Allen, 57.
Almeda Osgood, 79, 97, 98.
Alsop, 49, 55, 56, 57, 63, 64, 66, 75, 76, 84, 89, 161.
Alta Anna, 148.
Amanda, 83, 86.
Amelia, 94.
Amelia Patricia, 161.
Aminda Brown, 93, 131.
Anastacia Saunvilla, 151.
Angelia Sarah, 138, 139.
Angeline Irene, 89.
Ann, 51, 52, 58, 67, 68, 69, 79, 83, 98,
Ann Eliza, 93.
Anna, 61, 62, 68, 69.
Anna Melvina, 133, 134, 135.
Annie Amelia, 151, 152.
Annie Augusta, 94, 136.
Annie Elizabeth, 92.
Annie Maria, 124, 125.
Annie May, 149.
Annie T., 138.
Arminda Sophia, 75.
Ashley James, 67, 68, 78, 79.
Ashley Orlando, 79, 97.
Augustus, 75, 93, 133.
Baldwin Tuthill, 48, 56, 72, 73, 74, 75, 89, 90, 91, 121, 122, 149, 150.
Bathsheba, 66.
Benjamin, 55, 57, 63, 66, 70, 75, 76, 89, 90.
Benjamin King, 54, 81, 100, 101, 102.
Bertha Jean, 155.
Bessie E., 138.
Betsey, 64, 66, 94.
Betsey Gilbert, 78.
Betsey Melissa, 82.
Birtwell Martin, 161.
Caroline, 77, 128.

Payne, Paine, Caroline Delilah, 120.
Caroline Margaret, 119, 146.
Carrie Elizabeth, 100.
Catherine, 100.
Catherine Athalia, 93, 130.
Cecilia Jane, 121.
Celia C., 77.
Cephas Jagger, 81, 100, 139.
Charles C., 148, 160.
Charles Earl, 156.
Charles Eastcott, 68, 79.
Charles Edwin, 90, 121, 149.
Charles Harris, 94, 136, 156.
Charles Harvey, 134, 135, 154.
Charles Henry, 48, 64, 73, 74, 89, 90, 120, 147, 160.
Charles Thomas, 121.
Charlotte, 102, 103, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 119.
Charlotte Christiana, 130.
Clara A., 138.
Clara Henrietta, 161.
Clara May, 161.
Clarence Averill, 145.
Clarence Edward, 124, 151.
Clarence Mann, 103, 109, 114, 115, 144, 145.
Clifford Truman, 122.
Constance, 153.
Cora, 152.
Cora J., 148.
Cordelia Ann, 83.
Cornelia Charlotte, 88.
Cornelia Susan, 120.
Cornelius, 68, 80.
Cynthia, 71, 81.
Cynthia Kellogg, 87.
Daniel, 57, 68, 77, 121.
Daniel Jacqmein, 154.
David, 64, 65, 66, 75, 94.
David Harvey, 94, 132, 133, 134.
David Hazzard, 75, 93, 127.
David Henry, 93, 130.
Dolly Ann, 78, 96.
Dorothy 9, 15, 17, 19, 160.
Dorothy Averill, 145.
Dorothy Baldwin, 126.
Deborah, 52, 55, 57, 62, 161.
Deborah Ann, 124.
Deborah Thompson, 90.
Delia J., 99.
Dora Emeline, 121.
Dora J., 148.
Donna Felica, 123.
Eastcott Charles, 100, 139.
Ebenezer, 62, 66, 69, 76.
Edna Mae, 147.
Edward Otis, 126, 153, 154.
Edwin, 75.
Elias Havens, 92, 125, 152, 153.
Elias Woodruff, 75, 91, 92.
Eliza Jane, 133.
Payne, Paine, Elizabeth, 9, 15, 17, 18, 19, 20, 26, 27, 30, 32, 45, 49, 54, 55, 59, 66, 69, 70, 72, 88, 95, 101, 117, 126.
Elizabeth Adeline, 92.
Elizabeth Griffing, 137.
Ella Amelia, 136.
Ella Frances, 123.
Ellen, 100.
Elmira, 74.
Emma, 100, 139, 151.
Emily Florence, 103, 115, 145, 146.
Emily Irene, 136.
Emily Steele, 87.
Emily Theresa, 127.
Emma Maria, 129.
Emma Sophia, 115.
Ephraim, 52, 61, 62.
Ernest Parmele, 155.
Estella Delilia, 147.
Esther (Hester) 52, 71, 75.
Esther Brown, 75.
Esther Sanford, 126, 153.
Etta Belle, 149.
Etta Mae, 160.
Etta May, 148.
Eunice Amanda, 132.
Eunice Catharine, 93.
Eunice Colime, 81.
Ezra, 57, 64, 65, 66, 71, 72.
E. B., 55.
Fannie Margaret, 126.
Fannie N., 77.
Fannie Pearl, 147.
Fay Crowl, 147.
Ferdinand Rogers, 95, 137.
Foster, 52.
Frances Elizabeth, 94, 136.
Francis Luther, 82.
Frank Howard, 156.
Frank J., 138.
Frank Wilkins, 95, 137.
Franklin William, 123, 151
Franklin William Suanvilla, 151.
Frederick David, 132, 154.
Frederick William, 154.
George, 121. 149.
George Alfred, 156, 161.
George Almon, 98, 138.
George Benjamin, 94.
George Edwin, 95.
George Frederick, 151.
George Hull, 75, 95.
George Jay, 161.
George Morrell, 136, 156.
George Washington, 90, 123, 127, 151.
George Whitfield, 94, 134, 135, 155, 156.
George Williams, 121.
George Woodford, 134, 135, 155.
Goldie Ethel, 160.
Goldie Varina, 148.

Payne, Paine, Grace Francelia, 139.
Grace Louise, 138.
Grace Tuthill, 122, 150.
Gussie Varina, 148.
Hallock, 70, 81, 100.
Hannah, 53, 71, 72, 73, 74, 80, 81, 87, 89.
Hannah Anna 120.
Hannah Lee, 117, 118.
Hannah Rackett, 75.
Harold Earl, 155.
Harriet, 78.
Harriet Ann, 77, 96.
Harriett Azenith, 132.
Harriet Banks, 139, 140, 141.
Harriet Newell, 83.
Hattie Elizabeth, 148.
Hazel Mae, 155.
Helen Amelia, 132.
Helen Elizabeth 147.
Helen Mace, 152, 161.
Helen Sutton, 126.
Henrietta Horton, 91.
Henry, 8, 10, 12.
Henry Birtwell, 121, 148, 160.
Henry Delavan, 3, 110.
Henry Edwin, 121.
Henry Lewis, 90, 120, 148, 160.
Henry Mace, 125, 151, 152, 161.
Hepzi, 81.
Horace Augustus, 94, 133, 134, 135, 154.
Horace Marshfield, 3, 56, 82, 84, 85, 87, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 112, 114, 135, 139, 142, 144, 145.
Howard Simmons, 103, 115, 142, 143, 144.
Howard Woodford, 155.
Hubbard Corwith, 75, 91.
Hubbard C., 122.
Hugh de, 6.
Ida May, 154, 155.
Irene Melinda, 98.
Isaac, 99.
Isaac A., 80, 139.
Jacob Libby, 80, 98, 138.
James A., 78.
James Eames,. 78.
James Gilbert, 79.
James Morris, 93, 128, 129, 154.
James Warrington, 130, 154,
Jane Maretta, 75.
Jansen Tasman, 78, 97.
Jeannette, 126.
Jemima, 46, 48, 49, 57, 161.
Jerome Hamilton, 93, 132, 154.
Jesse Edwin, 120, 148, 160.
Jesse Ray, 148, 160.
Jessica, 155.
Jessie, 121.
Jessie Elizabeth, 149.
Jessie King, 122, 149.
Jessie Mary, 148.
Payne, Paine, Joan, 7.
Joanna, 68.
John, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 13, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 26, 28, 29, 30, 32, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 43, 44, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 60, 61, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 70, 71, 73, 77, 78, 79, 83, 84, 89, 98, 100, 101.
John Alsop, 65, 72, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 102, 115, 116, 117, 139.
John Benjamin, 71, 83.
John B., 81, 100.
John Douglas, 78, 79, 80, 97, 98, 138.
John E., 77.
John Eaton, 83
John Edwin, 148, 160.
John Howard, 147.
John Laurin, 75, 94.
John Noyes, 100, 139.
Jonathan Tuthill, 90, 119, 147.
Joseph, 46, 47, 52, 62,
Joseph Rogers, 90, 123.
Joshua, 48, 64, 66, 71, 72, 75, 89, 92.
Josie Irene, 136.
Julia, 80.
Julia Jane, 88.
Katheren, 8, 9, 12, 15, 20.
Katherine Aitken, 126.
Katherine Dillon, 126.
Katherine Julia, 153.
Kenneth Havens, 126, 152, 153.
Kittie Woodruff, 125.
Lemuel Smith, 135, 136, 155.
Lena Alice, 155.
Lela, 135, 160.
Leone Jagger, 100.
Lester James, 147, 160.
Levi, 96.
Levi R., 77.
Lewis Gilbert, 93, 126.
Lilly Florence, 99.
Lois, 71.
Louisa, 91.
Louisa J., 77.
Louise, 97.
Louise Averill, 145.
Louise Root, 144.
Lucien Twitchell, 99, 138.
Lucretia, 54, 71.
Luther, 64, 71, 81, 82.
Lydia, 57, 71, 77, 81.
Lydia Sophronia 82.
Lynne Willis, 156, 161.
Mabel, 76.
Marcena Alberton, 98.
Marcena Albertson, 138.
Margaret, 41, 43, 89, 118.
Margaret Jane, 153.
Maria, 138.
Maria Adelia, 74, 91.
Maria Louisa, 92, 123.

Payne, Paine, Maria Louise, 126.
Maria Woodhull, 95, 137.
Marion Louise, 154.
Martha, 43, 49.
Martha Lee, 319.
Martha O., 98.
Martha Washington, 127.
Mary (Marie), 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 15, 16, 18, 19, 22, 30, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 38, 41, 42, 43, 44, 46, 47, 48, 49, 51, 52, 55, 59, 62, 63, 68, 69, 70, 71, 75, 78, 90, 99, 142, 159.
Mary Adelaide, 102.
Mary Adelia, 91.
Mary Amelia, 158.
Mary Ann, 78, 88.
Mary A., 100.
Mary Anna Charlotte, 144.
Mary Dennet, 98.
Mary Eliza, 91.
Mary Elizabeth, 81, 100, 123.
Mary Esther, 93, 127.
Mary Fletcher, 82.
Mary F., 80.
Mary J., 138.
Mary Louisa, 120, 124.
Mary Mianda, 93.
Mary Miranda, 93.
Mary Phillips, 68.
Mary Thomas, 121.
Matt Taylor, 126.
Maude Grace, 99.
May Lovisa, 156.
Melissa, 135.
Melissa Eaves, 83.
Mildred Ethel, 155.
Milly, 148.
Minerva, 93.
Minnie Carrie, 130.
Miranda, 133.
Moses, 55, 62, 63, 70.
Myron Ralph, 147, 160.
Nancy, 68.
Nancy Jane, 120.
Nathaniel, 9, 10, 11, 19, 49, 50, 57, 58, 59.
Nathaniel Emmons 79, 103, 111, 112, 114, 115, 139, 140, 141, 142, 157, 158, 159.
N. P., 97.
Nellie, 121, 149.
Ollie Pearl, 148.
Orlando, 78, 97.
Orrin Foster, 48, 91, 122, 124, 151.
Parnel, 53, 54.
Peter, 9, 15, 16, 19, 30, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 37, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 52, 53, 54, 62, 101.
Peter Preston, 53, 54, 62.
Phebe, 56, 57, 61, 69.
Phebe Amanda, 95.
Phebe Anna, 123.
Payne, Paine, Phineas, 48, 64, 65, 66, 71, 72, 73, 74, 122.
Polly, 77, 127.
Rachel, 79.
Rebecca, 23, 27, 30, 40, 41, 44, 52, 60, 61, 68, 69.
Reuben Libby, 80, 98.
Revena, 99.
Robert, 7, 9, 11, 12, 20.
Rose, 97.
Rose Lauretta, 119.
Roxanna Willard, 79.
Ruth, 60, 68, 77.
Ruth H., 77.
Samuel, 61, 68, 69, 75, 94.
Sarah, 9, 15, 17, 19, 44, 46, 47, 49, 61, 62, 63, 65.
Sarah Ann, 119.
Sarah Hayden, 83.
Sarah Henrietta, 93, 130,
Sarah Maria, 142, 144.
Sarah Rebecca, 90.
Seth, 66, 76.
Shepard Higbie, 91, 124, 151.
Shirley Jean, 160.
Sibyl, 99.
Sibyl Gibbs, 98.
Silas, 64, 71.
Silas Woodruff, 73, 74, 89, 90.
Stephen, 13, 64, 66, 75.
Susan Emma, 100.
Susanna, 44, 60.
Susanna Conkling, 94.
Theodore, 90, 124.
Theodore Pesinger, 123, 151.
Thirza M., 78.
Thomas, 4, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 51, 52, 60, 61, 68, 76, 101, 149.
Thomas Neal, 68, 78, 96, 97, 98.
Viola Bertha, 151.
William, 18, 79, 98.
William, Augustus, 93, 127.
William Gould, 142.
William Harrison, 148, 160.
William Henry, 127.
William Howard, 119, 147, 160.
William James, 68, 79.
Willis Jay, 135, 136, 156, 161.
William Otis, 153, 154.
William Otis Lee, 92, 126.
William Theodore Suanvilla, 151.
William Weeks, 72, 87, 88, 89, 118, 119, 146, 147, 160.
Woodford Horace, 155.
Peake, ——— (Misses) 124.
Pease, John, 34.
Mary, 34.
Robert, 17, 21.
Peck, Rebecca, 41.
Peirce, John, 115.
Pendleton, Amos, 63.

Penny, Deborah, 52, 62.
Mary, 52.
Nathaniel, 52.
Perley, Sidney, 14, 17.
Pesinger, George, 123.
Phebe Ann, 123.
Phebe Anna, 123.
Peters, Hugh, 33.
Petty, Daniel, 49.
Edward, 48.
James, 49.
Jemima, 49.
Phillips, George, 14.
Henry, 23.
John, 7, 23.
Pike, Charles Henry, 139.
C. H. (Mrs.) 98.
Eula Evelyn, 139.
Grace Francelia, 139.
Robert Rollin, 139.
Pinkerton, Adam, 89.
Angeline Irene, 89.
Pitkin Roger, 86.
Platten Gertrude, 149.
Pond, Betsey, 80.
Charity, 80.
Eunice, 80.
Hannah, 80.
Harriet, 78.
Jonas, 80, 81.
Moses, 80.
Samuel, 80.
Sarah, 80, 81.
Pope, Barsheba, 33.
Joseph, 33.
Post, Charles M., 73.
Potter, Jonathan Warren, 142.
Mary Ann, 142.
Sarah Maria, 142.
Pratt, Dorcas, 33.
Jemima, 69.
Joseph, 33.
Preston, Elizabeth, 48.
Mary, 48.
William, 48, 72.
Prince, Ezra, 90
Horace Fields, 73.
Probst, Anna, 161.
Purrier, William, 19, 32, 34.

RAMSDELL, Adoniram Judson, 153.
Eben Oliver, 153.
Esther Sanford, 153.
Helen Payne, 153.
Mary Havens, 153.
Melinda Amanda, 153.
Raynor, Arminda Sophia, 75.
Christopher, 75.
Daniel, 75.
Herrick Jagger, 137.
John, 137.
Maria Woodhull, 137.
Mary, 75.
Raynor, Mehitable, 137.
Thurston Herrick, 137.
William, 75.
Redfield, Eliphalet, 56.
Redmond, Catherine, 100.
Reed, Etta Belle, 149.
John C., 149.
Urania J., 149.
Reeves, Ezra, 55.
Rhodes, Charles William, 150.
Grace Tuthill, 150.
Halstead, 150.
Jennie Ann, 150.
Richards, Edward, 45.
Susan, 45.
Thomas, 86.
Richardson, Francis, 40.
Sarah, 40.
Thomas, 40.
Richmond, Christopher, 149.
Riorica, Donna Felicia, 123.
Roberts, Almeran, 98.
Irene Melinda, 98.
Robinson, Elizabeth, 55.
Rodgers, Joseph, 63.
Sarah, 63.
Roe, Hugh, 86.
Rogers, John, 45.
Joseph, 90.
Mary, 41, 90.
Roots, Elizabeth, 135.
——— (Goodman) 21.
Ross, Hannah, 41.
Rowe, Polly, 77.
Ruggles, John, 43, 44, 51.
Martha, 43, 44, 51.
Mary, 44, 51.
Sarah, 44.

SAFFORD, Anna, A., 102.
Salmon, A. M., 31.
William, 45, 58.
Sanderson, Chandler, 132.
David, 132.
Harriett Azenith, 132.
Saunders, Thomas, 72.
Savage, James, 33, 38, 43, 44.
Sawyer, Harriet, 78.
Obadiah, 78.
Sayre, Abraham, 91.
Foster, 91.
Julia, 91.
Mary Adelia, 91.
Nancy, 91.
Ruth, 91.
Seaborn, Esther, 114.
Seaborne, Hester, 45.
Sedgwick, Robert, 86.
Sharp, Etta Mae, 160.
Shattuck, Lydia W., 111, 112, 114.
William, 115.
Shear, Harold E., 153.
Margaret Jane, 153.
Shelton, Annie May, 149.

Shelton, Charles Arthur, 149.
Flora, 149.
John Richard, 149.
Shepherd, Isaac, 61.
Sherman, R. W. (Mrs.) 143.
Shrigley, Doris Elinor, 150.
Emmet Augustus, 150.
Shurtleff, Irene, 98.
Skinner, Eunice Colime, 81.
Mary J., 138.
Prescott, 138.
Sarah, 61.
Sloane, Catharine, 139.
J———, 149, 150.
W. ———, 19, 150.
Smith, Aaron, 67, 68.
Andrew, 129.
Andrew Henry, 129.
Angeline Irene, 89.
Eliza, 136.
Emily Irene, 136.
Emma Maria, 129.
George M., 89.
Grace, 115.
Ira, 136.
James, 44.
John, 43, 53.
Joseph, 53.
Josiah, 42, 43, 61.
Lydia, 69.
Mary, 42, 43, 61.
Rebecca, 43, 60.
Robert, 32, 69.
Ruth, 60.
——— (Judge) 101.
Snow, Mary, 53.
Soule, Aaron, 159.
George, 159.
Mary, 159.
Southwick, Cornelia Susan, 120.
James Lawrence, 120.
Sowry, Betty, 150.
Spahr, Amelia Patricia, 161.
Anna, 161.
Julius, 161.
Spence, Clara B., 145.
John, 81.
Stacy, Hugh, 18.
Stanley, Timothy, 86.
Stanton, Anna, 135.
Steele, Catharine, 83.
Eliphalet, 83.
John, 83.
Josiah, 83.
Samuel, 83.
Stevens, Benjamin, 53.
Stine, Lottie Irene, 131.
Stone, Gregory, 115.
Samuel, 86.
Stowe, Elihu, 161.
Jemimah, 161.
John, 115.
Strange, Billie Clark, 149.
Gertrude, 149.
Strange, Hattie Elizabeth, 148.
Jesse Clark, 148.
John William, 149.
Varina Gertrude, 149.
Stratton, John, 47.
Stuart, Esther, 71.
Martin, 71.
Sturdevant, Marilla, 135.
Suanvilla, Emma, 151.
Vincent, 151.
Sumner, Rebecca, 51.
William, 72.
Swain, Experience, 33.
John, 33.

TALBOT, I. Tisdale, 110.
Talcott, Eva Maud, 158.
Henry, 158
Maria L., 158.
Mary Amelia, 158.
William Horace, 158.
Tanner, Cora, 152.
Jacob, 152.
Minna, 152.
Tappan, Abraham, 14.
Taylor, Mary Isherwood, 150.
Stephen, 86.
Terry, Anna A., 102.
Eva Adelaide, 102.
Gershom, 59.
Grace L., 102.
Jonathan B., 48, 73.
Mary Adelaide, 102.
Richard, 31, 59.
Theodore D., 102.
Thomas, 35, 37, 38, 39, 62, 65.
Thomas, Cornelia Charlotte, 88.
Nathan Howell, 88.
Philip, 88.
Thompson, Benjamin Franklin, 45.
Thorpe, James, 114.
Thurston, John, 14, 15, 16, 18, 23.
Todd, Hannah, 128.
Toombs, Anna, 153.
Toothaker, Roger, 40.
Townsend, Samuel, 59, 67.
——— (Mr.), 74.
Tripp, Fred, 149.
Ina, 149.
Marvin Malo, 149.
Nellie, 149.
Trull, John, 40.
Tryon, Wiliam, 73.
Tuthill, Tuttle.
Alathea, 89.
Barnabas, 71.
Daniel, 32, 49, 89.
Elias, 132.
Eliabeth, 18.
Hannah, 89.
Hannah Maria, 125.
Harriett Azenith, 132.
Henry, 18, 89.
Jennette, 121.

Tuthill, John, 58, 89.
Jonathan, 89, 90.
Lydia, 71.
Mehitable, 55, 89.
Seth H., 65.
Twitchell, Osman, 78.
Thirza M., 78.
Tyler, Dolly Ann, 96.
D. ———, P., 77.
Dolly P., 96, 98.
Eunice, 96.
Fritz Jarrold, 96.
Mabel, 76.
Nathaniel, 96.
William, 96.

UNDERHILL, Helena, 32.

VAIL, Benjamin, 47.
Esther, 93.
Jeremiah, 31, 32, 48.
Jesse, 93.
Mary, 31, 32, 47.
Mary Miranda, 93.
Minerva, 93.
Miranda, 133.
Russel, 73.
Thomas, 52.
Vane, Henry, 33.
Verdi, T. ———, S., 103.

WADSWORTH, Helen Amelia, 132.
Mary, 159.
Samuel Andrew, 132.
Waite, Harriet Newell, 83.
Hattie, 83.
Luke, 83.
Waldo, Howard L., 104.
Ward, William, 115.
Ware, Nathaniel, 26.
Rebecca, 23.
Robert, 114.
Warner, Andrew, 86.
Watson, John, 86.
William H., 103.
Way, Fannie Margaret, 126.
Thomas L., 126.
Webb, Daniel, 51.
Welch, Edna Mae, 147.
Francis, 147.
Lawrence J., 147.
Lester, 147.
Weeks, Ebenezer, 72.
Elizabeth, 72.
Eunice, 72.
Thomas, 17, 21.
William Raymond, 72, 83, 84, 87, 102.
Wells, Abigail, 32.
Ann Margaret, 118.
Ashbell, 118.
David, 127
Frank Hastings, 118.
Frederick Paine, 118.
Wells, Hannah, 63.
Hugh, 86.
John Henry, 118.
Joshua, 63.
Margaret, 118.
Margaret P., 147.
Mary, 63.
Patience, 32.
Polly, 127.
William, 19, 36, 37, 63.
West, Mary, 72.
Thomas, 18.
Wetherby, Eliza Jane, 133, 134.
John, 133.
Wheeler, Abbie Simonds, 97.
Abel, 97.
Almeda Osgood, 97.
Elizabeth, 97.
Melinda Amanda, 153.
Whitaker, Epher, 124.
William Force, 109.
White, Augusta Francelia Payne, 6.
Dorothy Averill, 145.
Ralph Arlo, 145.
Sarah, 80.
Whitecraft, Abijah Arnett, 120.
Caroline Delilah, 120.
Whitfield, Henry, 134.
Whiting, Caroline, 9, 20.
Moses, 69.
Nathaniel, 51, 114.
Whitman, Mary C., 112.
Whittle, Adaline Cynthia, 82.
James, 82.
James Edwards, 82.
Whittemore, Joanna, 68.
Wight, Caroline, 77.
Thomas, 77.
Wilcox, Katherine Louise, 126.
William C., 126.
Will, Daniel W., 127.
Emily Theresa, 127.
Hattie, 127.
Williams, George Washington, 121.
Mary Thomas, 121.
Willis, Samuel, 37, 38.
Wilson, Ann, 51.
Beriah, 61.
Ephraim, 51.
Esther, 119.
Jason, 80, 81.
John, 60, 61, 69.
Lucy, 80.
Nathaniel, 67.
Rebecca, 51.
Seth, 61.
Woodrow, 158.
Wines, Abigail, 57.
Abijah, 57.
Jemima, 57.
Peter, 57, 62.
Samuel, 56, 57.
Winthrop, John, 23, 33.
Wolcott, John, 72.

Womeldorff, Lela, 160.
Wood, Alice, 26.
Woodford, ——— (Lt. Col.) 122.
Woodruff, Hannah, 72, 73.
Silas, 72.
Woodward, Peter, 26.
Rebecca, 45.
Robert, 86.
Wren, Matthew, 6, 7, 23, 30.
Wright, Elizabeth, 41.
James, 41.
Jonathan, 61.
Rebecca, 61.
YERBURGH, Edmund Rochfort, 10.
Young, Anna, 59.
Benjamin, 46, 47.
Christopher, 56.
Elizabeth Adeline, 92.
Jacob, 65.
John, 14, 31, 32, 36, 37, 72.
Joseph, 18.
Lemuel, 92.
Martha, 56.
Nathan, 47.
Sarah, 58.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06665 525 7